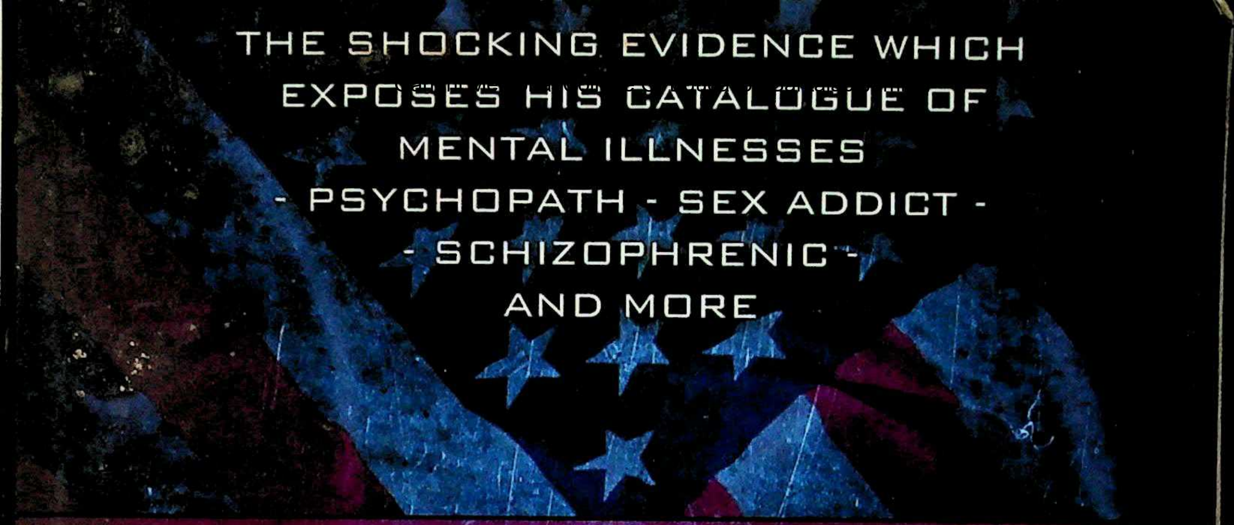

THE SHOCKING EVIDENCE WHICH
EXPOSES HIS CATALOGUE OF
MENTAL ILLNESSES
- PSYCHOPATH - SEX ADDICT -
- SCHIZOPHRENIC -
AND MORE

THE PEOPLE
VS
MUHAMMAD

PSYCHOLOGICAL ANALYSIS

لا إله إلا الله محمد رسول الله

J.K SHEINDLIN

THE PEOPLE VS MUHAMMAD

THE TRIAL WHICH CHALLENGES THE FOUNDER OF ISLAM'S AUTHORITY OVER ALL MANKIND.

PSYCHOLOGICAL ANALYSIS

J.K SHEINDLIN

5339

For media enquiries visit:
www.jksheindlin.com

Copyright © 2015 by JK Sheindlin
All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, distributed or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission from the publisher, except by a reviewer who wishes to quote brief passages in relation to a critical article and review written for inclusion in a magazine, newspaper, or broadcast. The author bears no responsibility for the accuracy of URL's for external or third-party internet websites referenced in this book, and can not guarantee that any content deriving from such external sources is, or will remain completely accurate or appropriate. All external URL's were deemed legitimate and accurate at the time of access.

G.M. College of Education
Raipur, Bantalab
Jammu.
Acc No. 5339
Dated 29/3/2024

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

J.K Sheindlin is a passionate contributor to the fight against injustice and the growing threat of universal censorship. The author has spent years researching the true origins of Islam and has actively documented the rise of Islamization in western countries. J.K wishes to extend an invitation of reason and common sense to any group who seem incapable of opening their eyes to the truth and debating intelligently without violent retaliation.

This book is dedicated to the innocent victims who have been slain in the name of *Muhammad* and *his* religion, Islam.

May mankind reason intelligently together.

"Come let us reason together."
- Isaiah 1:18

"All that is necessary for the triumph of evil is that good men do nothing."
- Edmund Burke

"Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely."
- Lord Acton

CONTENTS

My story 6

Citations and Bibliographies 14

Putting Muhammad on trial 15

Common Muslim accusations 19

The ignorant 'Kafir' 23

What is Islam? 24

What is a Muslim? 27

"A lot of Muslims are kind and good people" 29

Right and wrong 33

Muhammad - Past or present tense? 34

AN EXPLANATION OF ISLAMIC TEXTS

Quran 36

The Hadith 41

Tafsir and Sira 45

WHO IS MUHAMMAD?

A man of mystery 48

DOSSIER: A BRIEF HISTORY OF MUHAMMAD AND ISLAM

Early years 52

The 'revelations' and the Quran begin 53

Conflict in Mecca 55

Muhammad's expulsion and the birth of Islamic theocracy 57

Political assassinations, ethnic cleansing and genocide 62

Controversial revelations 66
Revenge 71
No assurance of salvation and the fraudulent prophet 72
Final will and testament: Propagation of Jihad 74
Debatable existence 77

PSYCHIATRIC EVALUATION OF MUHAMMAD

Evaluating Muhammad 82
The Insanity defense 86
Clarifying Muhammad's Personality Disorders 91
Muhammad the Psychopath 93
Misogyny, gynophobia and abandonment issues 99
Dependent personality disorder 112
Napoleon complex and delusions of grandeur 117
Schizophrenia and Schizotypal personality disorder 125
Narcissistic personality disorder 135
Messiah and God complex 143

OBSESSIVE COMPULSIVE DISORDER, SUPERSTITIONS AND OTHER PHOBIAS

Obsessive compulsive disorder 166
Automysophobia 199
Superstitions 200
Athazagorophobia 231
Cynophobia 234

MUHAMMAD'S PSYCHOSEXUAL DISORDERS AND PROBLEMS

Oedipus complex and sexual repression 240

Sex addiction 245

Pedophilia 253

Homosexual pedophilia 262

Cross-dressing 264

Necrophilia 272

Erectile dysfunction 276

Premature ejaculation 278

Conclusion 282

SUMMARY AND TIMELINE PROGRESSION OF MUHAMMAD'S PSYCHOPATHOLOGY

How it began, how it ended 284

MUHAMMAD'S FIRST "REVELATION": POSSIBLY INDUCED BY OTHER EXTERNAL FACTORS

Introduction 288

Volcanic gas inhalation 289

Sensory deprivation 290

Starvation and dehydration 292

Hashish abuse 293

The Zebibah 295

Syphilis 296

THE TRIAL BEGINS

Important notes 302

The Prosecution's opening statement 304

MY STORY

When I was young, I was completely oblivious to what Islam was. Even though I was somewhat aware of its existence, and the fact that it was regarded as a religion, I hardly ever heard the name spoken and neither did I know what exactly a *Muslim* was. From my limited knowledge and out of sheer ignorance (due to my peaceful and accommodating western upbringing), I believed that Christianity, Judaism and Islam were virtually identical in belief. For all I cared, all three faiths worshipped the same god, though had different, albeit *minor* interpretations of theology in general. Nonetheless, I still regarded Islam as a benign religion, which like Judaism and Christianity, preached about bringing peace, harmony and cohesion to the world. Surely, Islam was a faith bound by commandments to love thy neighbour and respect *all* human life?

I was incredibly naive.

I was in my early 20's when a particular incident occurred which changed the world's trajectory to spiral into the state of paranoia and fear it has become today. On *September 11th - 2001*, I vividly remember sitting up in bed late one night watching TV. I reached over to my lamp, just about to turn off the light when suddenly a news bulletin flashed across my television set - *"America under attack!"* My heart raced, and my stomach sank as I witnessed those two magnificent skyscrapers, invariably icons of American freedom and financial success - crumbling before my eyes. The news anchor forced back her tears, which proceeded with an ominous silence which spoke more than she could ever say. It was horror. Pure horror.

Still in shock and processing the images in my mind, I quickly woke everyone in my house to give the dire news. In less than a minute, my entire family all met in the living room, faces pale, astonished, struggling to comprehend the tragedy. The unspoken question which was on all our lips.... *why?* We stood together, shaking our heads, trying to articulate coherent sentences to describe the savagery unleashed on those poor innocent civilians.

We stayed up all night anticipating the worst. And within hours, we received an explanation from the American news networks which all confirmed our suspicions - the attacks were the work of *terrorists*. I was adamant the event would spell the end of world. My mind began to play out a series of catastrophic events - war, famine, a total apocalypse. For the most part, I was fortunately wrong. Yet, we did go to war. And we spent over a decade hunting down the illusive mastermind, *Osama Bin Laden*.

And for the first time in my life I was witness to the beginning of an endless *war* with an enemy we ultimately could not see. The media called it a *"War on terrorism"*, when really it was the inevitable confrontation with *true Islam*. After the invasion of Afghanistan, and as the immense clean up of the WTC began, embarrassed world leaders scurried to find a tangible and palatable explanation for the attacks, and how their security protocols could have been compromised so egregiously. Likewise, it was abundantly clear that mainstream media were forbidden from using the word *Muslim*, *Islam* in direct regards to terrorism; lest we be profiled as *"bigots"* or *"racists"*. Yet, how could we deny that 'Islam' did play a substantial part in the attacks when all of the 19 hijackers were *Muslim*.

Still, much to our own detriment and naiveté, our leaders exercised a deplorable use of political correctness, as it seemed that the governmental echelon were terrified of upsetting and offending future *Muslim* terrorists. Presidents and Prime Ministers alike, all emphatically pontificated that the *'Saudi Arabian Muslim'* terrorists did not represent any *nation* or *ideology*. And despite their futile fumblings, politicking, and attempts to bolster diplomacy with an Islamic oil rich country, who many suspected had connections with those who funded the attacks - ultimately, the public grew weary, distrustful and more suspicious of the powers that were. Nonetheless, for the rational few who were *awake* during this tumultuous time - it was abundantly clear - we were in the midst of an Islamic offensive.

Over the coming months, the majority of western governments all continued to propagate the same sickly sweet message of political correctness to avert worldwide unrest, and especially any criticism towards the Islamic ideology.

Without a doubt, a liberal agenda was on the rise. The results were polarizing as the line between naive idealism and patriotic conservatism began to broaden. Firearm sales went through the roof and make-shift '*end of the world*' survival kits were unleashed onto the market, exploiting our greatest fears. Thankfully however, the world did not end that year. Yet, our way of life did change for the worst.

We lost faith in our national security and the intelligence community. Likewise, with the rise of conspiracy theories we didn't know what to believe, or who to trust. And despite the list of unsuccessful post 9/11 attacks (the shoe bomber, Brooklyn bridge plot, Virginia jihad network), which were all orchestrated by *Muslims*, world leaders *still* continued to emphatically reject they were linked to "Islamic" terrorism.

A couple of years later, I had remembered that some time before the WTC attack, a friend, who was a Christian Bible student, had warned me that, *"Islam's only desire is to take over the world."* To be fair, I initially rejected the notion, still believing that all religions were benign in nature. After 9/11 however, that statement continued to haunt me. Yet, my only explanation was that the terrorists were nothing more than 'radical' Muslims, a misinformed group of murderous and disenfranchised zealots, who had *hijacked* their religion for "political" purposes...

I was incredibly uninformed.

Many years later, after the allied forces finally withdrew from Afghanistan and Iraq, I still continued to witness an exponential growth of Muslim hatred towards the USA, but this time especially for 'the west' in general. What perturbed me was that the majority of Islamic countries, who had never been occupied or attacked by America or it's allies, demonstrated a public outcry for the total annihilation of the west. Ironically, countries like Pakistan, Iran, Egypt, Lebanon, Oman, Yemen and even the Gaza strip (of which none of them had strong diplomatic ties with each other), all proved to be a greater threat to western ideals than Iraq ever was.

In all of these countries, it was not uncommon to witness frightening daily demonstrations of Muslim men clutching guns in hand, while holding the Quran and calling for the final destruction of 'the west'. It was around that time that the western world became increasingly aware of pertinent Islamic words such as "Kafir" (infidel), "Sharia" (Islamic law) and of course "Jihad". And before long, terrorist attacks on home soil became a normal part of western life. As if it was perfectly acceptable for our own countries to tolerate murderous thugs.

However, recounting 9/11, what baffled me was that the terrorists never made any demands or gave ultimatums, prior to the event. The attacks came sudden, unprovoked and unexpected. These terrorists were ready to die for a cause that we were completely ignorant of. Yet, it was abundantly clear that *Islam* played a crucial role in the motivation for terrorism on western soil.

Being naturally inquisitive, and determined to solve the riddle, I delved deep into the core teachings contained in the Quran, the Hadith and the dozens of books expounding on Islamic doctrine. What I found arrested me. There was no guessing anymore...

An Islamic agenda was being thrust upon us.

As I began my tenacious study into Islam itself, it became clear that the Islamic prophet *Muhammad* himself was the binding glue which solidified the Muslim mindset in unison to bring forth a world-wide totalitarian Sharia compliant system. My friend was right, *we were under attack;* not because of alleged failed diplomacy, but simply because *we* were non-Muslims.

And within less than a decade, all western countries began to witness their own Muslim citizens become more arrogant, emboldened, audacious and violent than ever before. We began to witness a wave of Muslim aggression, especially in the form of "political" demonstrations. What separated Islamic protests from the typical secularist rallies throughout history was a clear, verbal intent to harm, rape and subjugate. They rallied on the streets not only to convey their political beliefs, but to violently intimidate anyone in their path. As a result, Muslims started to threaten foreign embassies in western countries with impunity, callously hiding behind democratic "provocative speech" laws, chanting *"Bin Laden's coming back, the west watch your back"*, *"Let us invade their countries and take their wives as war booty"*, and *"Jihad! Jihad! Jihad!"*.[1] Of course, the polarizing issue of 'Palestine' also became an essential tool to justify Muslims' excuse for rampant Islamic belligerence. Despite the clear signs of intension to commit Jihad and incite violence, our police failed to act out of sheer cowardice. Likewise, amidst the wave of contention and insecurity, politicians remained tight-lipped, refusing to crack-down on the anti-democratic, violent instigators. Instead of tackling the problem head-on, our leaders appeased the thugs by quickly stifling the possibility of any patriotic uprising. It was during this time that the likes of *Bush, Blair, Brown* and more recently *Obama*, desperately and awkwardly expounded, *"Islam is a religion of peace."*

The deluded *sheeple* leftists emphatically and disingenuously agreed with the statement, while the patriots choked back the vomit rising in their throats. And through their passive, politically correct behaviour and unwillingness to speak the truth, it only made matters worst and served to strengthen the Jihadist ideology. In truth, the lily-livered liberal sentiment became a laughing stock to an ideology who only respects aggression and force. But alas, the rot had already set in.

Once again, Muslims began to rally in the streets, spitting on and attacking our police. They began to violently accost homosexuals, Jews and anyone they deemed to be a threat to their Islamic establishment. They intimidated the press, yet pretending to be victims themselves while effortlessly playing the 'race' card. They placed 'Islamic territorial signs' directly outside their enclaves, dividing areas into 'Muslim only' zones, warning all non-Muslims who dared to drink alcohol, walk their dog or listen to music in these Sharia districts.

Cowardly hiding behind the west's 'hate crime laws', they continued to propagate a message of *hate* itself. And despite the murders of our own soldiers on home soil, the rise of pedophile grooming gangs in northern England, CAIR's political ties to terrorist group 'Hamas', and the insidious agenda to fund terrorism through Halal products - our leaders disappointingly remained *mum* on the issue.[2]

It was evidently clear that the greater majority of the Islamic community also had no intention of assimilating into western life or speaking out against Muslim aggression.[3] Muslim apologists and their western sympathizers continued to deceive the public, lulling the masses into a delusional comatose of political correctness. They played on our fears of being aligned with *Nazism* - and they succeeded.[4] Only a handful of true patriots seized the day to defend their country - all of which were demonized for exposing the pervasive Islamic agenda. Despite being choked to death by political correctness, more evidence continued to surface of Muslim Imams grooming young terrorists and pedophiles, which continued to undermine our national security and violate young non-Muslim girls.[5]

When the justified and warranted suspicion of Islam began to arise from these atrocities, Muslim agitators who were still unwilling to accept the blame, desperately squealed "Apartheid!" However, it was true that our countries were already living in a *Muslim* apartheid state, and we were foolish enough to fund terrorists, pedophiles, and criminals out of our own taxes.[6] Likewise, more evidence continued to surface of Muslim leaders encouraging young men to claim welfare payments to support jihadist activities, while exploiting the child-benefit scheme.[7]

Undoubtedly, the stench of Islamic apartheid was indeed clearly established in our democratic countries, and it couldn't be denied that the ideology of Muslim superiority was being actively perpetrated throughout their clandestine communities. Muslim women insidiously covered their faces in public, blatantly disregarding our security protocols, and even refusing to shake hands with us. Furthermore, Muslim men also defiantly refused to stand before court magistrates, unwilling to be charged under our "man-made" laws.

Yet, as I continued to study the Quran it was abundantly clear that the arrogant and subversive actions of these Muslims were all strictly conforming to the edicts created by their master - Muhammad. In fact, the more I read of the book, the more I became sickened by the religion. Islam does not respect the lives of non-Muslims. On the contrary. The Quran teaches that we are their enemies, not their friends.[8]

For anyone who is to undertake an extensive study into the core beliefs of the religion, Islam is a *rabbit hole.* Once you start your journey into the abyss, into the depths of Muhammad's depravity, there's no returning - *you will emerge scarred and disturbed.* Sure, you can stick your head in the sand and hope for the best, but the world is changing for the worst because of Islam - you can't deny it. Patriotism is not a dirty word. The very men who signed the American declaration of independence willingly staked their lives, fortunes and their sacred honor for their cause which has insured centuries of civil rights and personal freedoms. Yet, isn't it ironic that the very paper which was created to prevent tyranny is being used to usher in a new wave of fascism?

Islam is fascism. It's underhanded, insidious, and it plays by no-ones rules. Its ideology dictates that it is permissible to lie if the ends justify the means - all must submit and never resist. If you're reading this book, then ultimately you're living in a free country. Preserve it all costs. There are only a select few in our countries (political refugees, cold war defectors) who can relate to the ramifications of not being afforded basic civil rights. Especially the God-given privilege to freely assemble and to speak the truth.

Freedom in all forms, especially speech, is not a choice - it's a universal right. To all who believe that something is worth fighting over, then it's worth fighting for until the bitter end. Unfortunately, there is a vast population of western individuals who no longer believe anything is worth fighting for. Of course, it is their *freedom* to choose this. But will happen if that *freedom* is someday taken away?

The choice is yours.

To all of my readers, may your eyes be opened to the truth and that you put your pride and prejudices aside and show reason and intellect to come to a rational understanding of my case against Muhammad.

CITATIONS AND BIBLIOGRAPHIES

Before you begin reading this book, please bare in mind that it would benefit to have a general understanding of the facets of Muhammad's life, the Sunnah (law) and the fundamental tenets of Islam. Such facts are often disingenuously concealed by the placating, appeasing media and are an embarrassment to the Muslim world. It would be highly beneficial and rewarding to pick up a certified biography of Muhammad's life, a Quran, the Islamic Hadith (oral traditions and texts) and a Christian Bible. Likewise, to prove that I have not taken a prejudiced stance, the following information in its entirety has been researched thoroughly using a variety of both secular and Muslim resources.

Furthermore, while the following citations have been sourced from multiple online libraries, community-based encyclopedias, personal testimonies, medical journals, editorials, certified and esteemed publications - most contain relevant sub-citations within the publications. For further information to validate my claims, please refer to these bibliographies. Any reference I have included has been done so taking into consideration the contributors' academic qualifications, expertise and logical arguments. Although I have taken every possible step to investigate the sources provided, a substantial portion of information used in this book has been revised through online encyclopedia databases, which are written by unknown contributors. However, through my own diligence, I have cross-reference the majority of citations provided in these databases and have only included sources which either have multiple bibliographies, or are referenced by published works. Likewise, wherever I have made a citation, it is either for a direct reference or for further information regarding the topic.

I challenge any reader to disprove what I have written!

PUTTING MUHAMMAD ON TRIAL

Let's face it, audiences love a good court case. Especially trials that involve freedom of speech or even crimes against humanity. Ironically, this book covers both topics.

Throughout the decades gone by we have seen some of the most awesome scum this planet has produced face righteous judgement before a jury of their peers and have been held accountable for unspeakable acts of savagery and cruelty. There isn't a person on this planet who doesn't feel insulted and hurt whenever any judicial system fails to punish those who have caused so much harm to greater society. Likewise, our western society feels compelled by instinct alone to hold people accountable who practice deception and spiritual fraud. Sadly, it is seldom that religious charlatans are ever prosecuted. Like Islam, these fraudsters are only exercising their constitutional right to exploit their followers through *'religious freedom'*.

As a collective species, *justice* runs in our veins. It always has, and always will. But to know what to judge and to hold accountable as a transgression against the law is to determine what exactly is *right and wrong*. It is important to clarify this first as Islamic jurisprudence is polar opposite to our own morals. Firstly, we know it is wrong to silence to anyone and take away the right to free assembly and to vote, regardless of sex, race and sexual orientation. And mostly importantly, we as western citizens know it is wrong for any citizen to harm or murder another, no matter what the reason. That is our ethos. That is who we are. That is *our* right and wrong.

This trial centers around one historical individual and the catastrophic ripple effect caused by his deplorable behaviour and personal exhortations - *Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah.* Despite his extensive criminal *rap sheet* and deplorable record of human rights violations, the man has never stood trial for his callous behaviour. Ironically, even one of the most revered religious figures in history, *Jesus of Nazareth,* was tried and executed by his own people for only exemplifying compassion, love and grace.

Yet, despite righteous justification to hold Muhammad accountable, the iconic prophet of Islam, has continued to posthumously evade international law through religious impunity. Furthermore, for a Muslim to even consider questioning his prophet would only bring about a violent and bloody retaliation. Considering Muhammad's numerous accounts of murder, theft, rape and moral depravity, why has this murderous thug never stood trial for his crimes? Simply, one cannot be tried in a legal system that was created by he, to serve *himself*. Welcome to Sharia law. But fortunately for us, our sovereign western nations do not fully recognize Islamic jurisprudence... yet. And so, we are fully within our right to prosecute the man to the full extent of *our* laws.

Without a doubt, never before has an event taken place, to be so audacious as to put Muhammad - the founder of Islam, on the stand to be judged for crimes against all humanity. The People vs Muhammad is a trial that sets forth to question the underlying foundations of Islam and one man's self-proclaimed *authority* as the world's final prophet of God's word. Sadly, it is doubtful that any devout Muslim would read this book as their own religious precepts prohibit them from engaging in any critical debate regarding their prophet. Reasons being, such confrontations invariably result in Muslims apostatizing or being labelled as hypocrites. Furthermore, imams (Muslim clerics) seldom enter into dialogue over Muhammad's transgressions and are notorious for arrogantly speaking above their opponent without any consideration of the raw facts.

Ironically, no Muslim would have anything to fear if their faith is rock-solid and if the Quran and Islamic texts are without discrepancy or internal contradictions. Fortunately for non-Muslims, the facts presented in this book cries out louder than any petulant imam ever could. Likewise, let is be said that no harm could possibly come out the the publication of this book if due intelligence, reason and logic is exercised by Muslims - which they purport to possess.

Firstly, to put this book in context we must acknowledge undoubtably that Muhammad declared himself as the undebatable, unchallengeable, self-fulfilling authority of the Judeo-Christian eschatological line, and *all* atomically composed materials contained in our universe.[9] The contents of this book will show you the reader, the contradictory, invalid and inaccurate claims within the Quran and Islamic texts which exposes Islam's arrogant prophet for the fraud he was.

However, the purpose of this book is not intended to demonize Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah for entertainment's sake, nor to incite baseless bigotry, or to facilitate any hate crimes. Contrary to the growing perspective that all Muslims are *diabolical people,* the truth is that most have only a very superficial understanding of their religion, the Quran, and perceive their faith only as a cultural attachment or a part of their own identity. However, for Muslims Islam transcends the boundaries of their allegiances, especially the *country of their citizenship* - Muslim first, western citizen second.[10] Yet, despite professing to be the embodiment of all things Islamic, quite truthfully, western or moderate Muslims wouldn't know the difference between a Quran and phonebook.

Many western Muslims are too secular to grasp the true totalitarian tenets of the Quran and do not perceive Islam as a legitimate threat to the west. Of course, this only applies to those who do not willingly engage in *Taqiyya* (sanctioned lying). However, there are many who secretively desire to usher in a revival of an Islamic Caliphate, but prefer the zealots do the dirty work for them. After the events of September 11th, the 7th July London bombings, and many other terrorist attacks, the opinion of such atrocities are divided amongst all Muslims. While it's true that many condone terrorism in general, most invariably turn a blind eye to the fact that the Quran contains dozens of hateful verses calling for offensive Jihad against unbelievers. If a true Islamist dedicated his life to defining his faith by the Quran, there's no doubt an inevitable hatred towards secularism and western ideals would eventuate.

Unfortunately, for the majority of true, hardline followers, the west is considered to be a corrupt, immoral, decadent and repugnant civilization, representing a heretical ideology of universal egalitarianism - which stands for everything Islam is against.[11] Sadly, true Muhammad-worshipping Muslims are not encouraged, but *commanded* to uncompromisingly emulate their prophet in every facet of their lives. Therein lies the problem. Inevitably young men are eager to please their imams and prophet by taking up the sword and slaying their perceived *'oppressors'* (the west), who are prohibiting them from living according to Sharia law. Moreover, one can understand the struggle these Muslims face, especially when their eternal salvation hangs in the balance. No Jihad, no heaven.

Apart from holding Muhammad entirely accountable for his crimes, what exactly are we to establish during the course of this trial? The direct purpose of these proceedings are to use reason, logic and commonsense to determine if Muhammad did indeed receive divine revelations from a higher power and if his self-proclaimed authority is legitimate. However, before we begin, we must address the common misconceptions and criticisms about people like myself and also Islam. There are three 'politically correct' accusations used by Muslims and their sympathizers to undermine any criticism of Islam. Their hope is that by repetitively slandering critics such as myself with the following accusations, I will invariably manifest a guilt complex whereby I will ultimately refrain from probing and questioning Muhammad's authority. *Dream on!*

To preemptively quash these pathetic accusations used by Muslims and their subordinate leftist 'dhimmi's' (non-Muslim slaves), I shall debunk them with simple logic.

COMMON MUSLIM ACCUSATIONS

ACCUSATION NO. 1 - "YOU'RE A RACIST!"

The race card is the most common attack on non-Muslims who question Muhammad's authority. The contradictory nature of the slur is peculiarly unfounded and mysteriously is never debunked with analysis by critics of Islam. Without a doubt, the term racist is perhaps the most preferred *weapon of choice* used by Muslims and their lackeys to exercise federal hate-crime laws to facilitate their world-wide agenda and policy of a one world Islamic government. The word racist is inaccurate for one glaring reason - Islam is not bound by any race of people. Exactly what race is Islam? Arab, Indonesian, Bosnian, Algerian, Nigerian...? But aren't there white British, American, Australian, New Zealand and Chinese Muslims? And surely, there are Arab, Indonesian, Bosnian and Algerian *Christians* too!

Islamists play the race card all too frequently as most Muhammadans believe that any attack on the Muslim faith is simply due to skin colour prejudice, mass generalization, stereotyping and unnecessary profiling of predominantly *Arab* people. When in fact, the largest Islamic community in the world is *Indonesian.*

Ironically, it is Muslims who are guilty of racially profiling as almost all assume the majority of *white* people are unquestionably devout *Christians*, or that America represents Christianity. But in truth, the overwhelming majority of *white* western people are not Christian. You would be hard-pressed to find in most western countries, anyone that publicly professed to have Christian beliefs.[12] *White* westerners may appear to be *culturally* Christian, but an overwhelming majority have no discernible understanding of salvation though Christ - therefore they aren't Christian. Nonetheless, Muslims are still to quick to play the race card, but at the same time relish any opportunity to point out how *white* westerners have converted to Islam. Furthermore, no true Muslim would ever believe that Jews are nothing more than "pigs and monkeys."[13] Isn't that racist?

Moreover fundamental Muslims born in Islamic countries, especially cannot grasp the concept that an individual can live without religion. This mentality that has unfortunately been drummed into their minds since childhood. In the Islamic world, irrespective of whether a Muslim is non-practicing, he must always identify himself as *Muslim* - to renounce his faith is punishable by death.[14] Unlike westerners, all Muslims who are true believers or not, have a burdensome affiliation to their faith; it is defined not only as their identity, but a part of the Ummah (Muslim world community) - tantamount to *citizenship*. Whereas in the west, citizenship comes first, culture second, then faith. For a Muslim, country of citizenship is last, culture is second, Islam is first. For a Muslim to renounce his/her faith, would render them *stateless*. It is unthinkable even for westerners to have no citizenship, hence why Muslims are emphatically adverse to leaving the 'state'.

"We Muslims believe that the 'white race', which is guilty of having oppressed our people here in America, should and will be the victims of God's divine wrath." - Malcolm X 'Civil rights activist'.

ACCUSATION NO. 2 - "THIS TRIAL IS ISLAMOPHOBIC."

The *Islamophobia* defense is perhaps the second most overly used attack by Muslims, with the simple purpose of provoking a self-loathing guilt complex on the critics behalf. It's a simple, but risky gambit which Muslims employ in an attempt to focus the world's attention on how allegedly discriminatory western criticism is of Islam. The word 'phobia' is defined as an "irrational" fear. Considering that terrorists are invariably Muslim, the word becomes redundant when we're accused of being afraid of Islamic terrorism - which is inherently tied to Islam in general. It's not irrational to be afraid of something that we *rationally* understand is trying to kill us - this is called *legitimate* fear.

"Islamophobia - a word created by fascists, and used by cowards, to manipulate morons." - *Christopher Hitchens*

"You're are afraid of Islam because of the violent, hateful verses you have found in my Quran and Islamic texts. Shame on you for being afraid! You're such an Islamophobe!" - *Muslim response to Islamophobia.*

ACCUSATION NO. 3 - "IF YOU DISLIKE ISLAM YOU'RE A BIGOT."

The word *bigot* is also a cherished accusation thrown around by frustrated Muslims. Nonetheless, it's an exhausted word that has been endlessly used to attack critics who take preference over rational democratic laws rather than barbaric Islamic Sharia. Critics such as myself are not bigots. Nor are our countries bigoted when we accommodate immigrants from all walks of life who are free to practice their religions, culture and language our countries. Let it be said that we are fortunate to have so many migrants actively assimilating into our societies despite coming from completely different cultural backgrounds.

However, it's unfortunate that this can't be said about the majority of Muslim immigrants. But if this is so, wouldn't that automatically make them *bigots*? If Islam defines itself as superior by its own opinion and is intolerant of non-Muslims, surely, doesn't *that* make Islam bigoted? No doubt, Islam is bigotry *defined*. No other ideology has remained intolerant of Christians, ethnic minorities, Jews, homosexuals and women in the history of mankind more than Islam. Interestingly, to return the favour and accuse a Muslim of being a bigot would actually constitute a 'hate crime' in most western countries. Regardless of whether they truly believe they are superior to their non-Muslim countrymen.

"You don't want to accept the true law of Allah, whereby all your man-made freedoms will be taken away! What's the matter with you? All you want is your free-loving, liberal laws which protect your rights. You have no right to do so! How dare you! You're democratically preferential. You're such a bigot!" - A 'bigoted' Muslim response.

THE IGNORANT 'KAFIR'

[Kaf-er] - *Islam.* an infidel or unbeliever

After studying Islam for just shy of 10 years, I am still rebuked as a so-called ignorant critic of a religion I apparently know nothing about. Ironically, my Muslim attackers will conclude that a new Islamic convert of only 2 weeks knows more about the faith than I ever could. This is the irrational mindset of Islam. Unwilling to accept extensive years of research, cold-hard embarrassing facts, but superficially gloss over the gory details by holding up new babes in Islam as spiritual trophies to give their cult some validation.

I feel sorry for the new converts who have obviously swallowed the Muslim cool-aid, and wholeheartedly believe Islam is a good and peaceful religion. At times, I wonder how far their new found faith will lead them to, including the eventual possibility of committing terrorist activities in the name of Muhammad. Of course, for all Muslims, people like myself are considered to be the ignorant 'Kafir', as they emphatically jibe that "not all Muslims are terrorists"... but invariably, *all* terrorists are *Muslims.*

WHAT IS ISLAM?

Any Muslim will tell you that the meaning of Islam is to 'submit' - but they're only speaking either out of ignorance or being truly dishonest. The truth is far deeper than a six letter word. And while it's correct that the technical definition of Islam means *submission* - it is not only directed to *Allah*, but more importantly to Muhammad himself who 'intercedes' for all Muslims.[15] According to the Quran, a for an individual to adhere to the religion, is not just one who simply submits and lives their life through Muhammad's example - they need to surrender their will and soul *completely* to the cult system. As a disciple, your decisions and freedoms become nullified. You neither question its beliefs or entertain doctrinal debate regarding other faiths in comparison with your own.

Medieval Islamic author and most venerated commentator Ibn Kathir also strongly affirmed the Quran's exhortation that all Muslims must mentally, physically and spiritually submit, giving their life, conscience and state of consciousness to the organization:

> "(But no, by your Lord, they can have no faith, until they make you (Muhammad) judge in all disputes between them,) Allah swears by His Glorious, Most Honorable Self, that no one shall attain faith until he refers to the Messenger for *judgment in all matters*. Thereafter, *whatever the Messenger commands*, is the plain truth that must be submitted to inwardly and outwardly. Allah said, (and find in themselves *no resistance against your decisions*, and accept (them) with *full submission*.) meaning: they adhere to your judgment, and thus do not feel any hesitation over your decision, and they submit to it inwardly and outwardly. *They submit to the Prophet's decision with total submission without any rejection, denial or dispute*."
>
> Ibn Kathir - Quran 4:65

For the sake of brevity, the commentary continues in narrative form describing a story pertaining to a man who disagreed with Muhammad's inequitable decision. He immediately sought ancillary support and guidance - ultimately, his objections were rejected. Yet, being a tenacious individual he escalated the incident to Umar, the future Caliph of Islam… here's what happened:

> "The person who lost the dispute still rejected the decision and said, "Let us go to `Umar bin Al-Khattab." When they went to `Umar, the person who won the dispute said, "We took our dispute to the Prophet and he decided in my favor, but this man refused to submit to the decision." `Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred...
>
> `Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. *He struck the head of the man* who rejected the Prophet's decision with the sword and killed him." [16]

Conclusively, this proves that those who abide by Islam are subjected to heavy indoctrination and brainwashing tactics - so much that their reflexes instinctively accommodate the cult's guidelines; sometimes violently. This very incident echoes multiple exhortations in the Quran, prescribing violence to "honour" the prophet. Furthermore, the primary Islamic text also demonstrates how it insidiously seduces Muslims with financial and spiritual enticements in hopes that they completely abandon their commonsense and own free will:

> "And if We had decreed upon them, "Kill yourselves" or "Leave your homes," they would not have done it, except for a few of them. But if they had done what they

> were instructed, *it would have been better for them* and a
> firmer position [for them in faith].
> And then We would have given them from Us *a great reward*."
> Quran 4:66-67

This is absolutely identical to cult leader Jim Jones's own formula of mind-manipulation, and mirrors the organization's devastating final stand - drinking the "cool-aid". Thus, one can understand why Islamic suicide bombers and jihadists are ready to give their lives to the cause. This is cult fanaticism defined, and in truth, Islam is a religion which was carefully sculptured by a conniving, narcissistic man to serve his own needs.

This is Islam.

WHAT IS A MUSLIM?

It is important that I clarify what exactly the word *Muslim* means when I refer to it throughout the trial. A Muslim should be considered as someone who exemplifies true Muhammadan ethics and morals - "a slave of *Allah*" [17] (technical definition) - an individual who advocates the complete adoption of Sharia law, the destruction of democracy, and one who believes that western ideology law is of the *devil*. Most importantly, a Muslim is one who believes violent and offensive jihad is justified because of Muhammad's teachings.[18]

The word Muslim transcends *'moderate Islam'*. In reality, there is no such thing as moderate Islam. You're either a Muslim or you're not. Turkish Prime Minister Erdogan echoed the staunch Muslim sentiment by saying, "There is no moderate or immoderate Islam. Islam is Islam and that's it."[19] Those who masquerade as Muslims, denying the verses of jihad and sit on the politically correct fence, I have no time for. I consider such people to be *tourists* and nothing more - tourists who are silent yet complicit through association. There is no room in our western societies for such people who sit idly by while their Ummah, brothers and sisters destroy us from within.

However, let it be said that there are millions of Muslims throughout the western world who have immigrated to the west, contributed positively to our societies, worked hard, haven't bled the welfare system, helped ailing non-Muslims, befriended non-Muslims, protected non-Muslims, obeyed the law and have made the effort to fully integrate into western life. To those people, the contents of this book is wholly exempt. In fact, I do not consider such people to be *Muslims* in the slightest. I hope one day that they may come to their senses, unshackle themselves from religious dogma and publicly speak out among their 'Muslim' brothers and sisters. My hopes is that they also publicly advocate the benefits of democracy as opposed to the barbaric Sharia law. But I know this is wishful thinking.

Unfortunately, for these moderate Muslims, most do not fully understand the Islamic precepts and merely identify with the religion strictly as a 'cultural' affiliation. Not all Muslims are wife beaters. Nor do they commit honour killings, advocate terrorism or child marriages with old men. However, as previously mentioned, there is one thing a Muslim can never do - *apostatize*. That is why all Muslims believe any attack, physical or verbal, diatribe or intellectual critique on Islam itself is in fact a direct assault on themselves and their identity. Regardless of whether probes towards the faith are duly warranted, Muslims must count themselves as a part of the Ummah (Islamic world), and nothing else. Once born into it or converted, you can never leave.[20] To leave is an unforgivable offense to *Allah*, Muhammad, the family, community, morality and to the universe itself. This is punishable by death or excommunication (which almost always precedes honour killings).[21]

Furthermore, to have any 'Kafir' (non-Muslim) attack or invade Muslim lands, even if it's completely justified, is a heinous offense to the Muslim Ummah. When one bleeds, they all bleed. Shame is shared throughout the community, as is honour and martyrdom. Sovereignty is aligned only to Muhammad and *Allah*. Citizenships are temporal. Allegiances and *Hudna* (treaty) with the unbeliever must be dissolved in time, as all homage must be paid towards Islam.[22] Consequently, Muslims consider themselves above secular law, and have no legal binding to these treaties with 'infidel' countries. This also includes superficially pledging allegiance to any western country where they've taken citizenship.

Why? Because Muhammad *absolved* them from their oaths with the 'Kafir'.[23]

> "Allah will not call you to account for thoughtlessness in
> your oaths, but for the intention in your hearts"
> Quran 2:225

> "Allah has already ordained for you, (O men), the
> dissolution of your oaths (in some cases)"
> Quran 66:2

"A LOT OF MUSLIMS ARE KIND AND GOOD PEOPLE"

The inherent problem with the Quran and the Islamic teachings is that it will inevitably *enable* a Muslim to do things which his god believes is good, but the west earnestly believes is morally repugnant. However, that being said, a majority of Muslims may not be violent, but the Quran will inevitably bring out the violence in them. I argue that a non-aggressive Muslim is similar in nature to a sober alcoholic, or a binge-eater on a diet. Sooner of later, the true nature of beast will surface. In reference to other religions - Christians, Jews, Hindus and Buddhists are peaceful *because* of their religion, as nowhere in their sacred texts is there any *prescription* of violence to be found. Yet, for any Muslim who is kind and compassionate, it is not because of Islam, but *in spite of it.* And here is where the notion of good and bad becomes confusing.

For example, a *good* Muslim might very well respect his non-Muslim neighbours, give charity to non-Muslim organizations, and overall act as a model citizen. However, what if the *good* Muslim suddenly learns from the Quran that secularism, universal equality and compassion towards non-Muslims need not apply to him?[24] What if he also learned from the Islamic texts that he (a Muslim) is the *"best of all peoples"*, and that it is a great offense to *Allah* and his prophet to act hospitable and charitable towards non-Muslims?[25] What if the *good* Muslim learns that being kind and merciful towards unbelievers will guarantee him a place in eternal hellfire?[26] You can be assured that religious individuals all wrestle with the concept of heaven and hell. Thus, for any *good* Muslim, it's inevitable that they would someday change their attitude towards their western non-Muslims friends and neighbours... and before long, the love for their western country will vanish.

The Quran's arrogance, which propagates moral superiority, is the poison in *good* Muslims ears. The *afterlife complex* is intrinsically hardwired in Islamic theology. Fear takes hold of the adherent. Fear is a powerful weapon to manipulate malleable human minds to the collective will of a middle-eastern, bronze-aged despot - Muhammad. This inevitable scenario has occurred more times than I dare to recall. *Good*, productive and compassionate Muslims turning bad by imbibing the poisonous ideology of the Quran and Islamic texts. Humans are naturally boastful and proud creatures. For the majority of us, we have to take the humble position of average Joe's in society. This is truly a blessing, as those who experience fame, adulation and power are invariably corrupted, who then morph into narcissistic arrogant prigs with major *superiority* complexes. The Quran works on the same level. It tickles the ears of the down-trodden. It edifies those with ambitions to be *great* in this dog-eat-dog world. And it does so by masquerading as a morally superior ideology. The Bible says that "God hates a haughty look", when the Quran says to Muslims "You are the best of all peoples."[27] Sadly, for any Muslim who desires to be perceived as "great" in the eyes of their god, they must achieve 'martyrdom' status by sacrificing their life for the cause.

This is precisely what turns a *good* Muslim into a hardline terrorist, ready to blow himself up for *Allah* and the Islamic Ummah. Pride, arrogance and self love is a potent cocktail of narcissistic ingredients which also corrupted their master, Muhammad. One can clearly see now why enclaves are formed and why Muslims are beginning to refuse service to non-Muslim customers who might put their *salvation* at risk.[28]

I know for many reading this book, it would be easier to rest with the notion that the greater majority of Muslims are peaceful and non-threatening. But let's face the facts - the Quran *is* a clear and present danger to our societies. Why are we so afraid of saying so?

Fittingly, I would like to quote author and activist Brigette Gabriel, who so eloquently addressed the issue of 'good and *peaceful*' Muslims. The following statement is a response to a lone Muslim agitator who, like Gabriel, also attended the Heritage Foundation discussion. Instead of focusing on the panel's topic of the four murdered Americans in Benghazi (2012), the Muslim completely dismissed the issue by emphatically stating that the majority of Muslims are "peaceful." This is what Gabriel had to say...

"There are 1.2 billion Muslims in the world today. Of course not all of them are radicals. The majority of them are peaceful people. The radicals are estimated to be between 15-25%, according to all intelligence services around the world. That leaves 75% of them - peaceful people. But when you look at 15-25% of the world Muslim population, you're looking at 180 million to 300 million people dedicated to the destruction of Western civilization. That is as big as the United States. So why should we worry about the radical 15-25%? Because it is the radicals that kill. Because it is the radicals that behead and massacre.

When you look throughout history, when you look at all the lessons of history, most Germans were peaceful. Yet the Nazis drove the agenda. And as a result, 60 million people died, almost 14 million in concentration camps. 6 million were Jews. The peaceful majority were irrelevant. When you look at Russia, most Russians were peaceful as well. Yet the Russians were able to kill 20 million people. The peaceful majority were irrelevant. When you look at China for example, most Chinese were peaceful as well. Yet the Chinese were able to kill 70 million people. The peaceful majority were irrelevant.

When you look at Japan prior to World War II, most Japanese were peaceful as well. Yet, Japan was able to butcher its way across Southeast Asia, killing 12 million people, mostly killed by bayonets and shovels. The peaceful majority were irrelevant. On September 11th in the United States we had 2.3 million Arab Muslims living in the United States.

It took 19 hijackers - 19 radicals - to bring America down to its knees, destroy the World Trade Center, attack the Pentagon and kill almost 3000 Americans that day. The peaceful majority were irrelevant. So for all our power of reason, and for all us talking about moderate and peaceful Muslims, I'm glad you're here. But where are the others speaking out? And since you are the only Muslim representative in here, you took the limelight instead of speaking about why our government - I assume you're an American (the Muslim says yes) - As an American citizen, you sat in this room, and instead of standing up and saying a question, or asking something about our four Americans that died and what our government is doing to correct the problem, you stood there to make a point about peaceful, moderate Muslims. I wish you had brought ten with you to question about how we could hold our government responsible. It is time we take political correctness and throw it in the garbage where it belongs."

- *Brigette Gabriel (transcript from Benghazi Accountability Coalition - Heritage Foundation)*

RIGHT AND WRONG

I believe it is morally imperative to expose the evil that is Islam which arrogantly and cunningly parades itself as the definition of what is not only *good*, but morally "right". It's disappointing that mankind has almost completely lost its moral compass, the world doesn't need more confusion thrown into the mix concerning what is essentially right and wrong. Islam is the antithesis of right, good and decent.

It plagiarizes wisdom from the Bible, distorts Biblical accounts, claims benevolence and hijacks righteousness, while continuing to repackage the collective into a militaristic cult. For any devout Muslim or any passive disciple, this book will confronting to say the least. Without a doubt, the contents of this book will be demonized, dismissed and condemned as nothing more than *lies against Islam, racism, Islamophobia and bigotry*.

To anyone reading this book that is of the Islamic persuasion, first admit to yourself that *a lie is a lie* and can never be fact; and above all, never shall it be truth. Truth is based on the facts we have documented, agreed upon and what is self-evident. The following documentation, Islamic references are factual and are not lies. Finally, if the *"truths"* of Islam contradict real scientific, historical, archaeological, logical and universal facts, then ultimately - Islam is a lie.

Therefore, Islam is not *right*, which makes it far removed from "good." Islam is wrong on so many levels, and should recognized for the insidious political cult it is.

MUHAMMAD - PAST OR PRESENT TENSE?

Although Muhammad died sometime in the early-mid seventh century, for the sake of clarity and to give this book context, we shall speak of the accused in the past *and* also in present tense. The fact that Muhammadism is fervently alive and thriving throughout the world today, and slowly propagating throughout western countries is why we must acknowledge the defendant in the present tense. The 'ghost' of the prophet has not disappeared and it's impossible to deny that the precepts and foundation laid by him have developed into a dangerous and uncompromising agenda.

AN EXPLANATION OF ISLAMIC TEXTS

QURAN

The root of the name 'Quran' derives from the Arabic word 'Iqra', meaning "recite". Allegedly, the word "recite" is the very first *commandment* given to Muhammad by the 'angel' *Jibreel,* which ultimately marks the beginning of Islam.

Spanning over 114 chapters, the Quran is considered the ultimate and foremost authority on Islam and allegedly, mankind's destiny. In truth, the book itself is a disorganized, confusing, semi-coherent collection of bipolar *ayats* (revelatory verses) where each chapter is arranged numerically, yet non-chronologically. Throughout the Quran, the entire composition varies in style - the 'Meccan' verses are considered to be poetic and grander yet with subtle shades of humility, whereas the 'Medinan' verses however, (after Muhammad's expulsion), are more militant, legislative and totalitarian. The Medinan verses are where we find the subtext of hatred against the Jews, Christians and ethnic minorities becoming a part of Islamic policy. However, if we strip away a majority of the book's ramblings, we can clearly see that the Quran is a cunning tool for social and mental manipulation.

In Islam, heavy psychological indoctrination begins at an early age. In Islamic countries, youngsters are rigorously subjected to Quran recital schools and a dogmatic education system which keeps in strict accordance to the book's unscientific claims, and anti-semitic sentiment. This is why it is nigh impossible for Muslims to leave the cult as they internalize an Islamic identity which supersedes nationality, creed and ethos... and of course, commonsense.

Even if a Muslim is to have some form of awakening, apostasy is rarely seen as not only are the blueprints of Islamic supremacism cemented into all young Muslims minds, but it also is a capital offense. *Fear* plays an important part in their indoctrination, and unlike other cult groups which are notorious for *'loving you to death'*, the Quran takes an entirely different route. The cornerstone of Islamic expansion is to *'fear them to death.'* There are over 300 verses pertaining to Allah and *fear*, while there are only 49 references to *'love'*. Amazingly, 39 of these *love* verses are negative in context, teaching Muslims to love materialism, money, power and status. Likewise, there are 25 verses detailing how *Allah* does not love unbelievers.

Love in the Quran is very capricious. Culturally, love in Islam should only be given to someone if they are also a Muslim *and* loves you back; which is contradictory to the Bible for which Muhammad claimed was an extension of the Quran. In total, out of the whole Quran, only about 5 verses pertain to nonmaterialistic and unconditional love. Of these 5, 3 refer to loving Muslims only while the 4th commands love for *Allah*. The final is a reference to charity which is to be given explicitly to Muslims only.[29] It's understandable now why Muslim women refuse to shake hands with unbelievers, and why treaties between Muslim and non-Muslim countries never last.

Likewise, the Quran is a carefully constructed tool for massaging the egos of proud individuals. It's interesting that the book is not only highly influential to the disenfranchised poor, but also to the super rich. Studies have shown that wealthy Muslims have renounced their fortunes to live a life conducive to Islamic jihad, undoubtedly to secure their place in Islamic heaven. After all, Islam teaches that you cannot *buy* your way into the eternal paradise, but only *pay* with your own sacrificial blood.

Throughout the text, there are dozens of the verses which explicitly advocate *Islamic apartheid*. The Quran is infamous for exalting Muslims above the masses, as the book declares "You (Muslims) are the best of peoples", "(the unbelievers) are the worst of all creatures."[30] However, even today Muslim apologists cunningly attempt to downplay these verses and disarm the non-Muslim public by notoriously reciting the infamous Quranic verse:

"If anyone (Muslim) slew another, it would be as if he slew the world entire. And if anyone saved a life, it would be as he saved the world entire."[31]

While this verse invariably lulls the uneducated public into a state of false security, the truth is that *entire* verse refers only to Muslims killing other Muslims. In fact, the *entire* verse has an explicit clause which negates all compassion towards unbelievers if "mischief" (heretical teachings, Christianity, Judaism etc) is being propagated throughout both Muslim, *and* non-Muslim regions.

Therefore, it is sanctioned under Islamic law to kill any unbeliever who professes their faith publicly. Hence why Christians in Muslim countries are invariably persecuted under Islamic state blasphemy laws; more predominantly in countries like Pakistan, Iran and Saudi Arabia - because of the Quran.

Anti-Christian sentiment is vehemently enforced in the Quran, as the book emphatically preaches that the crucifixion of Jesus never occurred, "they slew him not nor crucified him, but it *appeared* so unto them."[32] However, this cornerstone of Islamic theology is proven to be a lie as ancient secular and Jewish sources (Flavius Josephus and Tacitus) in Judea documented Christ's crucifixion *and* resurrection - this happened 600 years before Muhammad was even born. Yet, the Quran teaches that *Allah* miraculously saved Jesus by replacing him with a doppelgänger. Even still, despite Jesus himself prophesying his own death *and* resurrection, and willingly giving himself up for execution, there is no tangible explanation in the Quran why *Allah* quickly decided to save his life. Of course, the simplest answer is that Muhammad abhorred the idea that God himself would pay for the sins of mankind by allowing himself to be sacrificed. In truth, Christ's ultimate act of love for his creation overshadowed Muhammad's insignificant existence, and exposed the man's own incapability to show love. Furthermore, it was Muhammad himself who desired to supplant Christ by acting as the sole intercessor for mankind. If the crucifixion *did* take place, Muhammad becomes redundant. One can understand why rampant persecution of Christians continues unabated in Islamic countries.

Even the Jews are not exempt from persecution in the Quran. Littered throughout the book is an underlying theme of hatred which stems from Muhammad's allegations that *they* allegedly corrupted the word of *Allah*. According to the 'prophet', Jews were once Muslims who eventually rejected Islam... for reasons unknown. Considering that Judaism is also monotheistic like Islam, there was absolutely no probable cause for their rebellion, and hence why no Muslim can ever explain Muhammad's illogical belief.

The infamous concept of Islamic Jihad is also legitimized by the 164 verses which explicitly detail how Muslim men should punish their enemy, and how to divide the spoils of war.[33] Even today, Islamic suicide bombers and the *Mujahideen* (those engaged in Jihad) invariably recite and publicly carry their own personal copy of the Quran to justify their atrocities. Despite mendacious "moderate" Muslims desperately wriggling in their seats trying dismiss Jihad as a perversion of Islam, the brutal fact is that all Quranic verses are perpetual, and call for all Muslims to continue to expansion of the faith.

And, unlike the bible's 'descriptive' accounts of violence and wars (of which were ordained only for a certain period), the Quran's 'prescriptive' revelations are considered eternal and the foundation of Islamic jurisprudence and Shariah law. Hence why we will never witness a permanent ceasefire or worldwide peace with any Islamic country as there are no verses in the Quran to abrogate Islamic Jihad, and call for mutual respect between Muslim and unbeliever.

Furthermore, the infamous 'law of abrogation' devised by Muhammad was a rule introduced by him upon being proven that his revelations were consistently conflicting with other 'revealed' ordinances, of which his followers believed wholeheartedly were holy writ. Consequently, Muhammad revealed that any *newer verse* that contradicts an older revelation, and was *perceived* by him to be 'better', was to immediately abrogate the former.[34] For example, if the book commands that Muslims humiliate, bully, extort and steal from unbelievers, then this system of intolerance should be continued until a new verse is revealed. Unfortunately, Muhammad died before ever revealing any verses of universal peace. And since no Caliph, Imam or Ayatollah can ever add to the Quran, the situation remains a moot point. Neither can any Islamic theologian use *interpretation* to quell the cycle of violence as the Quran invariably advocates a underlying resentment of intolerance towards all unbelievers.

However, despite Muhammad's capricious and hypocritical nature, the Quran still unapologetically edifies him as *"an excellent model of conduct"*, who *"(he) demonstrates an exalted standard of character."*[35] Ironically, these verses were dictated to his followers by himself, demonstrating his conceited, cultish and boastful personality. Nonetheless, for all Muslims the Quran is still considered the immutable, unchallengeable word of god. Although, this is problematic for Islam whenever a critic points out any major discrepancy in the text or theology. Throughout recent years, dozens of notable Muslim apologists have been debated, scrutinized and have ultimately become trapped in a checkmate of Islamic irrationality and logic. Thus, invoking years of psychological indoctrination, predictable Muslim apologists will never acknowledge the undeniable evidence of the Quran's discrepancies, inconsistencies and internal contradictions.[36] Instead they reject all evidence, citing that the Quran is still the word of god - and that all criticism, including this book - are lies against Islam.

Considering that the entire Quran has been been written by multiple authors, and that Muhammad was illiterate, it leads many to doubt the veracity of the text. More so when the Quran's testimony conflicts with globally acknowledged archaeological, scientific and historical evidence. It's a book that defines irrationality, and masquerades as virtuous and true.

Especially so, the book also cunningly plagiarizes significant Biblical accounts, and arrogantly subsumes Judaeo-Christian theology. Yet, unlike the Bible, the Quran cannot be read in narrative form. To understand the Quran within context to Islamic history, a reader would need to simultaneously study the Hadith. Even the great Islamic author *Maududi* himself stated that without the Hadith, the Quran is entirely incomprehensible.

To summarize, the Quran is one man's (or men) discombobulated mind(s) poured out on paper.

THE HADITH

The Hadith, otherwise known as the *traditions of Islam*, are categorized into multiple authenticated (Sahih) books, which provide important information on the alleged Islamic history and detail all of Muhammad's nefarious activities and bizarre eccentricities. The prescriptive context of the Hadith forms a substantial part of Islamic doctrine and protocol, all giving explicit instructions to Muslims on how they must emulate their master. Unlike the Quran, the Hadith touches on various Islamic stories by using a highly explanatory coherent narrative, yet *still* without chronological composition. Thus, to decipher the exact chronology of Muhammad's life, one would need to refer to the *Tafsir* (the authorized commentary and interpretation of both the Quran and Hadith).

The most prominent and widely revered Hadith is *Sahih Bukhari*, and while being second in the Islamic text hierarchy, it's considered to be the foremost authority on Muhammad's personal conduct. Historically speaking, the Persian scholar *Bukhari* allegedly spent most of his life traveling extensively throughout all Muslim lands to collect a staggering 600,000 or more oral traditions and parchments, of which only a fraction were deemed authentic and worthy of compilation. Thus, for any Muslim to deny or criticize the Hadith would be a tremendous insult to the legacy of *Bukhari's* work - and Islam. Consequently, if any Muslim were to conduct themselves unbecomingly of Muhammad's traditions, they would invariably be classified as an apostate. In fact, chapter 84 of *Sahih Bukhari* details explicitly how apostates are to be treated, which invariably ends with their execution.

Spanning over 93 chapters, *Sahih Bukhari* is the most comprehensive and reliable compilation of all Islamic traditional literature. In addition, Islamic jurisprudence is also reaffirmed in the book *Sahih Muslim*, which also accurately echoes a majority of Muhammad's traditions found in *Bukhari*.

The *Sunnah* (Islamic law) was constructed by using in reference every authenticated Hadith and is unavoidably mandatory for all true Muslims to adhere to. Throughout the body of text, each chapter is conveniently categorized into sections which address how a Muslim should eat, drink, think, walk, sleep, defecate, interact, talk, fight, donate, marry, wash, promise, diet, trade, enslave and pray. It's all there - chapter and verse - all according to Muhammad's example.

If any rationally minded person were to follow the constrictive ordinances laid out within the Hadith, they would rightfully deem Islamic jurisprudence to be a cultish and invasive affair. However, for a typical Muslim, the *Sunnah* (law) is just a normal way of life of which has been used to indoctrinate the Ummah (Islamic nation) since Islam's inception. For example, it's no coincidence that non-Arab Muslims such as Pakistani, Indonesian, Baltic, western Chinese, Iranian, European and even American men have a strong desire to dress in 'Arab' attire. The reason for this absurd behaviour is that because Muhammad himself was an *Arab*, every Muslim in the world is consequently compelled to imitate their master's regionally defined dress-sense; among other things. Thus, Islam essentially becomes an *Arab* religion.

But how does the Hadith and Sunnah personally effect our way of life in the west? *In many ways.* While the Quran is also explicit about Islamic personal conduct, the Hadith goes one step further by detailing in explanatory form the emphatic condemnation regarding a number of issues, and the *prescribed* punishment for those who breach Islamic law. Typically, the topic of Islamic scorn mostly gravitates around 'dogs', 'pigs' and 'alcohol' - which has consequently driven a strong pervasive psychological malaise of fear, paranoia and *hatred* throughout Muslim communities in the west.

To accommodate the Hadith, it's not uncommon for western cities with Muslim enclaves to place threatening make-shift signs warning non-Muslim visitors not to walk dogs anywhere near the area, lest they be violently attacked.[37] The same can be said for Police 'sniffer' dogs where western Muslims have now begun to complain to authorities that the animal offends their sensibilities.[38] Of course, pandering to the cult in fear of being labelled as 'Islamophobic' and intolerant, Police services in the United Kingdom may be reduced to attaching custom-made 'bootees' to their sniffer dogs when searching Mosques and

Muslims' homes.[39] The irony is that despite these animals protecting all citizens' security - including Muslims - western governments are quick to placate the organization by desperately falling over each other to expedite 'tolerance' of an *intolerant* ideology.

Because of the Islamic traditions recorded in the Hadith, which dogmatically prescribe Muhammad's example, discrimination against 'blind' people with guide-dogs has also become systemic throughout the west. In the last few years alone, Muslim taxi and bus drivers, including restaurant owners have unconscionably refused service to those with canine helpers, by cowardly hiding behind 'religious tolerance' laws.[40]

Likewise, Muslim supermarket workers have also successfully sued their non-Muslim employers for being 'forced' to handle pork-related packaged products and bottles of alcohol - presumably, despite the employees contractually agreeing to handling *all* stocked items.[41] Of course, because the Hadith (and the Quran) dictates that Muslims must always take social priority, the majority (non-Muslims) are forced to accommodate the minority's 'religious' laws - which alone violates the ethos of democracy.

This is the reality of the west as we know it today - and it's only going to get worst. As the Hadith itself is a body of *legal* prescriptions, it was only a matter of time before the west would witness an Islamic infiltration of its own democratic legal systems. Legally speaking, the UK now has over 85 operational Sharia courts which are ideologically and completely incompatible with British law.[42] These courts, of which exercise Islamic law with total impunity, use the entire compilation of the Hadith to make discriminatory rulings, especially against non-Muslims and Muslim women concerning matters of inheritance, spousal abuse and child custody. Sharia courts actively circumvent the legal age of consent, and advocate that Muslim men commit statutory rape with minors. Furthermore, they support genital mutilation practices and propagate the political call for total Islamic autonomy in Islamic ruled districts.

The ideology is that 'Sharia law should always rule, not be ruled.'

However, despite their fervor to exercise the Hadith's prescriptions at will, Muslims are also quick to denounce the embarrassing verses which expose Muhammad's irrational superstitions, obvious scientific errors, unhygienic practices and rampant idiocy. The problem with the Hadith is that it boastfully expounds in intrinsic detail, which inadvertently self-condemns Islam and Muhammad.

Typically, Muslim apologists are quick to discredit these embarrassing verses by refuting them as *'daif'* or weak translations. This is very problematic for Muslims with one foot still on the side of commonsense, as these absurd traditions are found in the highest Hadith books of Islamic jurisprudence. Nonetheless, they expose Muhammad for the fraud he was.

Finally, it's worth mentioning that Russia has successfully lobbied to have *Sahih Bukhari* banned due to the book's prescription of intolerance towards non-Muslims and the underlying support for Islamic apartheid.[43] Yet, the west happily permits the distribution of such a vile text.

TAFSIR AND SIRA

For anyone who is to read both the Quran and the entire Hadith collection from beginning to end, they would undoubtedly find the overwhelming volume of tomes to be a contextual nightmare. The *Tafsir* and *Sira* (biography) are a chronological exegesis which puts the entire Quran and the Hadith's narrative in coherent historical context. Written by more than thirty authors, and categorized in classic and modern form, the entire collection is regarded as the highest authority in terms of Islamic interpretation and commentary. The most notable and revered works were written by authors *Ibn Kathir*, *Al-Tabari*, and biographer *Ibn Ishaq* who penned *"Sirat Rasul Allah - Biography of the prophet of Allah"*.

Where 'moderate' muslims fear to tread, the Tafsir and Sira clarifies multiple taboo topics which ultimately ends with the enforcement and call for Islamic supremacy - all by Muhammad's example. Of course, the elephant in the room and the most notable controversial issue is *Islamic terrorism*. Typically *'moderate'* Muslims and fundamentals invariably come to blows on the issue, as the former desperately attempts to downplay the violent verses of terrorism contained in the Quran. These 'moderates' reject the notion that Islamic terrorism is the linchpin of the faith, and accuse 'radicals' of "hijacking" the religion for their own cause. Moreover, 'moderates' typically reject violence against non-Muslims, pontificating that the Quran also contains "peaceful" verses. However, by using the Tafsir which comments in explicit chronological detail how unbelievers should be treated in perpetuity, there leaves very little wriggle room for 'moderates' to deny that Islamic terrorism is a necessary duty.

The Islamic commentaries and biography all emphatically and unapologetically teach that Muhammad himself perpetrated an unrelenting trend of aggression and intolerance to all non-Muslim faiths - therefore, terrorism is *the* linchpin for Islamic expansion and worldwide subjugation to the faith.

Of course, there are many Muslims who refer to themselves as *Quranists* who regard the primary Islamic book as the only source of inspiration. These

Muslims ignorantly reject the violent verses of the Quran, and subscribe only to the aforementioned *Meccan* verses of partial tolerance and understanding. However, to deny the years of research conducted by *Ibn Kathir, Al-Tabari, Ibn Ishaq* and many other authors, would be disingenuous and an insult to the faith itself - especially to their master. Furthermore, the Tafsir on all accounts unapologetically acknowledges Muhammad's infamous *law of abrogation* which ultimately makes the *Quranist's* beloved 'verses of peace' redundant.

What remains problematic for any *Quranist* is that the book itself has been widely regarded as a *"mysterious"* text, which in the hands of the inexperienced (and without the Tafsir), could lead to radically different interpretations. To interpret the Quran in a way that is unbecoming of Islamic doctrine and theology would constitute as heresy - *Quranists* would ultimately be considered apostates. As a result, all sermons conducted and administered by every imam worldwide are solely reliant on the complete Islamic body of work, including these important commentaries. Hence why no Muslim cleric could ever change their viewpoint on other controversial issues such as Islamic advocation for wife beating, sex slavery, extortion of minorities and blatant religious superiority.

WHO IS MUHAMMAD?

To understand whom exactly is Muhammad, or whom in fact created Islam, we must examine the primary text centric to the religion - the Quran. If you begin reading the book, you will notice that the pronoun *'we'* appears in almost every verse. As a first time reader, one would automatically deduce that *we* denotes *more than one* person. With the Quran, this is apparently not the case. Be warned, to even suggest such an idea is punishable by death in Islam.[44]

'We' signifies *Allah* referring to himself. Muslim apologists have emphatically stated that the titular *we* is an "official" title. It is indicative of *royalty, prestige* or *majesty*. A title of the most highest distinction.[45]

I personally disagree and believe this to be pure nonsense. It's just a desperate attempt by Muslims to cover up a blatant lie. I surmise that the *we* in fact refers to the original *authors* of the Quran - not Muhammad, nor both he and *Allah* together. However, if Muhammad did exist, a more plausible explanation is that being the coward he was, used *Allah* as a scapegoat when his teachings conflicted with rationality. Despite his immense pride, he superficially gave reverence to his *fabricated* god to escape total accountability lest he be accused of fraud. Likewise, Muhammad was illiterate and the official Quran as we know today was written *after* he died.[46]

Regardless, as we are about to learn, it's highly possible that the man never existed. If so, then my theory concerning the Quranic 'we' is substantiated:

The *we* is a perfect example of a group of conspirators who cunningly devised a poisonous ideology to bind a whole nation together - under one religion. There is simply no explanation why *Allah* refers to himself with a polytheistic title, when Islam is strictly monotheistic.

However, another theory posited by Christian critics argue that the *'we'* could also signify demonic possession on the part of the alleged author - Muhammad.[47] We must remember that Jesus cast out multiple demons from innocent people, and when doing so, he commanded the demons to identify themselves. On almost all occasions, the demons would present themselves pluralistically as - *we.*[48] Thus, if we are to acknowledge the biography of Muhammad, it's highly likely that he too was unfortunately possessed.

Another interesting fact is that the name Muhammad is hardly mentioned throughout the entire Quran (only 4 times).[49] Instead, the term *"Allah's messenger"* (Quran) or *"Allah's apostle"* (Hadith) is the official title given to the prophet. This raises another important fact that Muhammad is not an actual name per se, but like the *we*, is also a title. In Arabic, Muhammad translates to *"the praised one."*

Despite the 'name' being a boastful and proud epithet devoid of humility, it raises suspicions as it could also easily represent multiple conspirators - the *name* Muhammad could very easily be used as a *front* for an ancient 'dummy corporation' (a criminal alias). This fact alone strengthens my argument that the Quran was indeed authored by multiple individuals, each with their own agenda and vices. Hence why we can see that the Hadith's chronicles demonstrate that Muhammad had a long list of personality disorders - impossible for just one man .

However, what we can ascertain is that there was in fact either a singular figure (perhaps a mythical warlord) or a conglomerate of Arab leaders which lived over the course of a few hundred years after Muhammad's death. As we about to discover, recent evidence uncovered by author *Robert Spencer* confirms this suspicion.[50] If Muhammad did not exist, then these illusive men cunningly fabricated, compiled, erased, abrogated, edited and published multiple versions of 'Islamic history' which is known to us as the Quran and Hadith. Thus, the collaborated texts all form together to create a cult of personality - a fictitious character - named *'The Praised one'*.

I believe this to be the simplest explanation considering that the Quran and Hadith contain hundreds of doctrinal, historical, archaeological, scientific inaccuracies and discrepancies.[51] This alone would explain the constant abrogations relating to Islamic doctrine and verses, as each author could have easily omitted and submitted any new revelation to justify their own lusts and desires. Furthermore, considering that pre-Islamic Arab history was always passed down through oral tradition, the Hadith undeniably exemplifies traditional folklore which includes grand tales boasting of the existence of giants, jinn, angels, buraqs and other fabled creatures.

However, despite probable evidence asserting that the Quran is a product of a collective of scribes who assuredly fabricated Muhammad, we must acknowledge that a single individual named Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah is still to be held accountable for crimes against humanity. Furthermore, if Muhammad *did* indeed exist he would undoubtedly been regarded as one of, or if not, the most evil men to walk this planet.

DOSSIER: A BRIEF HISTORY OF MUHAMMAD AND ISLAM

EARLY YEARS

The story of Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah begins in the year 570 A.D - Mecca, Arabia. At the age of six, his mother abandoned the child, and consequently the onus of caring for young Muhammad was bestowed on his uncle. In his early years, Islamic scholars have stated he was trusted among his young friends and was called *Al-Amin*, a word meaning to be an *'impartial arbitrator'*.[52] Although this is debatable as scholars believe the name *Al-Amin* to be a masculine form of his mother's name.[53] While Islam regards him as the most "perfect" man who ever lived, the truth is that he was known to be non-descriptive *white* man, which is peculiar and irregular considering the pigmentation of desert dwelling Arabs.[54] This could prove that he may have been anemic or suffered with a degenerative skin condition. Furthermore, what we also know is that his actual physicality was far from 'perfect', as certified Islamic records describe him being a *"fat dwarf"*.[55]

Around the age of 25, he married his wealthy employer, *Khadija*, a "beautiful" woman, well into her 40's, of whom possessed substantial international trade contracts, especially with Syria. Although Muslim apologists emphatically state that the union was out of love, we must also acknowledge that the powerful, yet politically-stunted *Khadija*, only proposed to her employee upon learning from a third party that he was destined to be a prophet.

Controversially, for a man whom Islam believes to the 'perfect human', the union was initially frowned upon by her father, as it's been documented that the patriarch objected to the marriage on his assertion that Muhammad was a "bum."[56] Like the old saying goes, 'a father knows best for his children', and there's no doubt that an accomplished magnate such as *Khadija's* father would've possessed an uncanny sense of intuition and perception beyond the capabilities of his peers. Considering Muhammad's later years embroiled in pedophilia, his vast array of sex crimes, and the legacy of destruction he left behind, there's no wonder the patriarch smelled a rat.

Nonetheless, sources have stated that through alcohol-induced manipulation, the couple saw that they were married as it is widely known that *Khadija's* father was an alcoholic.[57]

THE 'REVELATIONS' AND THE QURAN BEGIN

In 610 A.D, at the age of 40, while meditating and fasting for many days in a cave on the mountain *Jabal al-Nour*, a spirit identifying himself as *Jibreel* (who Muslims believe is the biblical angel Gabriel, known in Judeo-Christian theology as the messenger of the Abrahamic God) appeared to Muhammad. The "angel", who spoke on behalf of *Allah*, allegedly pinned Muhammad to the ground violently, commanding him with terrifying delivery to "recite" an incantation which became known as the first Islamic revelation.

Considering that Muhammad was illiterate, it's remains unknown why *Allah* did not bestow the gift of literacy to his apostle - knowing that the ability would be paramount when forming a new religion and holy book - this a conundrum which Muslims cannot elaborate on.

As the vision subsided, the pagan Muhammad was left with a confronting message which challenged his polytheistic beliefs - "There is no god, but *Allah*."

Disturbed after the ordeal, he became immediately suicidal believing he had been approached or even possessed by a *jinn* (demon). Upon leaving the cave, Muhammad became increasingly despondent and after multiple attempts, tried to take his own life. Of course, Islamic sources state that *Jibreel* conveniently intervened on each time, saving him from certain death.[58]

Still haunted by lingering apparitions of the 'demon', Muhammad desperately confided in his wife. *Khadija*, whom allegedly already believed he was destined for greatness (more so herself) comforted her husband, and assured him the 'spirit' was no demon. According to traditional Islamic sources, *Khadija* "tested" the spirit by revealing her *genitals* to the entity, in which *Jibreel* allegedly vanished. Her nonsensical and risible rationale was based on the idea that no holy 'angel' would be present at the sight of a woman's nakedness.[59] This pivotal moment demonstrates his wife's cunning nature and proves that the woman had ulterior motives - she would do anything to seek higher political power.

Soon after developing his confidence, Muhammad conveniently received hundreds of revelations, each more frequent than the last, all being centered around the formation of the Ummah (Islamic nation) which was based on a foundation of *intolerance* towards non-Muslims. These revelations did not cease, only until his death.

Islamic records state that the delivery of such revelations were a chilling spectacle. Allegedly, Muhammad would convulse, writhe, foam at the mouth and snort like a camel - all signs of either of traditional 'demonic possession', or an epileptic episode.[60]

From these disturbing incidences began the birth of the *Quran*. Throughout the Quran, the entire book contains hundreds of revelations which are organized non-chronologically, and contain no contextual reference. However, if we are to piece the Quran together according to certified Islamic chronology, we see that the former *'Meccan'* verses are poetic, peaceful and rational in nature.[61] While the latter *'Medinan'* verses are aggressive, militant, intolerant, punitive and legislative - otherwise known as the "sword verses."[62]

Nonetheless, despite the Meccan verses appearing to be benign, they still did not advocate mutualism and universalism, but merely acted as a stopgap before an inevitable bloody end. Consequently, the later revealed 'law of abrogation' was devised by Muhammad to underhandedly break his fickle treaty with Mecca, retract his peaceful intentions, and allow him with a clear conscience to conveniently eradicate his opposition after his inevitable expulsion.[63]

CONFLICT IN MECCA

Early during his early career, Muhammad fervently proselytized in the streets of Mecca, more so near the sacred site, the *Ka'aba*. During pre-Islamic times, the Ka'aba was a shrine dedicated to over 360 gods, most notably the three goddesses *Al-Lat*, *Manat* and *Al-Uzza*. In fact, many of the idols venerated at the Ka'aba were imported from various regions in northern Arabia. Especially the supreme deity *Hubal* the moon god, who is widely speculated to have originated from *Baal*, the mesopotamian pagan god recorded in the Bible.[64]

Before the advent of Islam, worshippers would periodically circumambulate around the shrine whilst naked, and initiate the ancient fertility rites.[65] While Islam is quick to reject the fact that Muhammad was also a pagan, the truth is that even he would also participate in veneration of *Hubal* and other deities.

As the prophet began to ramp up his campaign to entice the pagans to his radical new monotheistic religion, his contentious interference caused great conflict for both early Muslims and citizens of Mecca. Muhammad's message of spiritual superiority and monotheism did not wash well with the Meccans and as hostilities grew, he faced rejection, growing persecution and harassment throughout his early career as a prophet. Exponentially, disagreements continued to break out as early Muslims persistently harassed the simple town folk who wished only to worship at the site. Of course, the Meccans were also guilty of breaking the peace and in turn reciprocated with relentless threats and violent confrontations.[66]

In truth, his message of Islam failed to spiritually connect with his kin who had a deep history entrenched in idol worship, which dated back to the Nabatean kingdom and the early Babylonian empire. Despite only succeeding to seduce a handful of Meccans to join his cult, the highly flammable situation between the towns folk and he continued unabated. Although commendably, Muhammad did extend an olive branch to his people, desiring to draw a truce between the early Muslims and Mecca. Thus, the infamous verse of peace (which was later abrogated) was revealed, *"To you be your religion, and to me my religion."*[67]

Of course, this iconic verse was only 'revealed' upon realizing his own weak minority status and the distinct possibility of being assassinated. Had he been a more formidable opponent, this would never have taken place. Furthermore, though he may have feigned to be a somewhat 'peaceful' prophet initially, the Quranic Meccan verses inadvertently reveal that Muhammad actually harboured ulterior motives, which ultimately proves an insidious agenda was at play. By his own admission, the Quran prescribes to the early Muslim followers to "Give respite to the disbelievers. Deal gently with them... *for a while.*"[68]

From this very verse, we can extrapolate that Muhammad had always intended for a violent end, regardless of his preliminary peace-loving facade. This verse is neither an isolated exhortation, as the sentiment is echoed at least *four* times in the Quran.[69]

However, after growing frustrated and disillusioned with his new found prophethood, he initiated perhaps *the* most embarrassing event in Islamic history - the infamous *Satanic verses* incident.[70] This historic moment in Muhammad's career perfectly exposes his fraudulence and demonstrates his impulsive short-sightedness. And while this risible situation is widely rejected by Muslims, the majority of the tradition is actually recorded in explicit detail in the Tafsir and Sira.[71] Furthermore, fragmented parts of Muhammad's own speech have also been written in the Quran.[72]

To summarize the *Satanic verses* incident, Muhammad once again attempted to entice the Meccans to join Islam by compromising his own monotheistic beliefs. Embarrassingly, the prophet declared that it was conveniently permissible to also incorporate the worship of the venerated pre-Islamic goddesses, *Allat, Manat, Al-Uzza* - with the inclusion of his god, *Allah*. However, to propagate such a message was pure blasphemy in the eyes of Islam. Muhammad realized he had committed *Shirk* (belief in polytheism) - the concept that god shares his position, or comes in many forms. In Islam, this is considered to be the highest form of heresy and is ultimately unpardonable. Upon realizing his own gross malfeasance, Muhammad quickly recanted and quickly stated that he was *"tricked"* by *Satan* for acknowledging that *Allah* had three daughters. In Islamic theology - *Allah* has no children. Neither is mankind referred to as 'god's children'. Furthermore, the Islamic Shahada states that "There is no other god *but* Allah, and Muhammad is his messenger."

Even today, no Muslim can tangibly explain why Muhammad was tricked by *Satan*. However, I believe there is only one logical reason that Muhammad quickly came to his senses:

The existence of only *one* god only needs *one* prophet - to have more than one deity would indicate that *more than one* prophet could arise and challenge his authority.

MUHAMMAD'S EXPULSION AND THE BIRTH OF ISLAMIC THEOCRACY

Despite repeated failed attempts to win over his people with peace or subterfuge, Muhammad continuously endured constant humiliation and ridicule at the hands of the Meccans, which eventually took its toll on his psyche. Being a man of immense pride, their rejection would have left a considerable psychological impact on him considering that he was also abandoned and rejected by his mother at childhood - the one who should have loved him the most.

Nonetheless, his radically new monotheistic ideology proved ultimately to be unpalatable for the polytheistic pagans. Moreover, his racially offensive revelations regarding 'black people' would also have not been well-received, bearing in mind there would have been immigrants from Africa living in Mecca. According to Muhammad, the *devil* actually appeared to him in the form of a *black man*. The Sira provides a detailed description of the devil's skin colour and features.[73] Suffice to say, Muhammad was a *racist*.[74] He was also obsessed with demonic entities, and invented the concept that all men have a *personal demon* following them around, which of course would provoke them to do all things *un-Islamic*.[75]

At last, the tumultuous, caustic relationship between he and the Meccans had reached a cataclysm, of which Muhammad finally revealed his intentions to bring them “slaughter.”[76] Upon that moment, the peaceful verses he previously revealed were conveniently abrogated, and subsequently after evading an assassination attempt, Muhammad quickly fled into exile with his disciples to the backwater town of Yathrib. Interestingly, in keeping with his goals to develop an inescapable cult compound, the town’s name was personally renamed by Muhammad to ‘Medina’ (Madinat al-Nabi) which actually means “the Prophet’s town.” This historic occasion mirrors the identical actions of cult leader Jim Jones and his ‘Peoples Temple’ camp situated in Guyana, whereby Jones also named his cult residence “Jonestown.”

Contrary to what most may think, Muhammad did not establish himself as a peaceful prophet in Medina. After his expulsion from his hometown, he psychologically internalized a victim complex and rode high on the *underdog* status to forge an army with vengeance clearly on his agenda. His days as being know solely as a timid prophet of god were over - from then on he would regard himself as a ruthless militaristic *warrior*.

And so, he set forth to orchestrate the conquest of Mecca by any means necessary including subterfuge, propaganda, theft and of course murder. Consequently after his forced emigration to the fertile cultivated agricultural oasis, he quickly became an unchallengeable ‘cult leader’, completely in charge of an Islamic theocracy. During this time the official Islamic calendar was created; time and space finally revolved around Muhammad.[77]

As the cult steadily grew, Muhammad strictly forbade followers to keep contact with family members in Mecca or even befriend unbelievers. For obvious reasons, the purpose was to form an impenetrable wall of silence, a cultural and spiritual membrane between the two cities. Enforcing outright excommunication as a tactic to fulfill his desire to completely control his followers in Medina would allow him to engage in a system of psychological manipulation without unwanted interference.

To keep his people in line, controlled and distracted by the ideology of total submission to the state, Muhammad devised the mandatory 'call to prayer' (Adhan), which would be performed many times throughout the day, in perpetuity. There, the hypnotic self-edifying chant would peel away his disciples' consciences, subsuming their own identities into his own, "Allah is the greatest, I bear witness that there is no other god but Allah - I bear witness that *Muhammad is the messenger of god* - hasten to worship - prayer is better than sleep." In a state of trance, and obviously being subjected to sleep deprivation methods, his flock soon became the brainwashed pawns he envisioned.

Disturbing as it is, this tactic was in fact exemplified by other famous cult groups such as the *Branch Davidians and Jim Jones' People's Temple*, who also blasted brainwashing rhetoric over loudspeakers to control disciples.

Ultimately, Muhammad exalted himself as intercessor between mankind and god.[78] His hermetic society with zero interaction with the outside world limited any possibility of mutiny and foreign military intervention, which allowed his cult to propagate to its maximum potential. Soon after establishing universal Islamic law throughout the town and its surrounding districts, the dream that so many Muslims had bought into before the emigration - quickly turned into a nightmare - more so for women, whose civil rights quickly began to erode. However for all disciples, constrictive lifestyle changes became mandatory, and understandably, the newly created precepts proved to be unpalatable. Alcohol and pork were strictly prohibited, relationships were controlled, basic rights were abolished, and freedom of movement and expression were restricted or outlawed. In truth, Islam became a fascist state.

Under the new theocratic laws, fighting and murder became a way of life of which initially was not well received, especially considering that his ignorant flock sought peace and spiritual enlightenment. To combat their timid nature, Muhammad rigorously subjected his followers to heavy brainwashing. One of the most famous indoctrination tactics used by the prophet was reverse psychology. An example of this method is written in the Quran, "Killing (Qatal) is prescribed for you, *and ye dislike it*. But it is possible that ye dislike a thing which is good for you, and the ye love a thing which is bad for you."[79]

This proves that the early Muslims were essentially good people who struggled in accepting Muhammad's radical new murderous cult ideology, which was increasingly becoming rotten at the core, yet impossible to leave. In truth, the mind games never ceased. Undoubtedly, there was many who questioned the new violent intentions of their new leader, and verbally expressed the internal moral *struggle* they felt about completely disregarding compassion.

Being the insidious psychopath he was, he cleverly played on their sensitivities and expressed superficial empathy by coining the infamous Islamic term "jihad", meaning 'struggle'. Again, to finally end any resistance to his murderous ideology, he concocted more verses of indoctrination and famously exhorted, "Kill those of the unbelievers and *let them find in you hardness*."[80]

Before long, the prophet had successfully brainwashed his men to forget their peaceful nature - searing their conscience - forcing them to become a brutal army, willing to lay their lives down for their master.

Ultimately, not only had Muhammad formulated an undying cult, but he continued to abolish the majority of Arabian paganism, yet still incorporating pre-Islamic holidays into the Islamic calendar of which were based on lunar cycle worship.[81] Even today, it's hypocritical that Muslims continue to celebrate *Ramadan*, *Eid* etc, considering that all holidays are all pagan in nature.

While Muslims may argue that these holidays were initially revealed by *Allah*, the truth is that Muhammad encouraged adherence to the pre-Islamic *holy months*, and the later "re-introduced" *Hajj* (pilgrimage), simply for financial reasons. As the highly cunning, calculating and money grabbing individual he was (being a former trader), he knew that large amounts of money would change hands during these times.[82] All taxable for his own interests.

Considering that it is mandatory for Muslims to complete *the Hajj* at least once in their lifetime, this would guarantee a constant flow of income. Interestingly, to substantiate the claim that the roots of Islam are well-grounded in 'moon-worship', *The Hajj* actually observes lunar cycle patterns. Thus, this again proves that Islam is intrinsically linked to the pre-Islamic *moon* god *Hubal.*[83] Hence why the official Islamic flag in all Muslim countries is invariably the *crescent moon and star.*

Nonetheless, not all citizens of Medina were converted Muslims, but a sizable majority of denizens were actually *Jews,* which were comprised of three tribes. Commendably, Muhammad did initially enact civil laws which protected all residents including the Jews, by establishing the 'Constitution of Medina', yet this was probably orchestrated to create superficial social cohesion for the sake of finance. It is a known fact that the Jewish tribes contributed heavily to the city through their agricultural industry.[84]

However, despite Arabs and Jews having lived peacefully together for centuries before Muhammad's reign of terror, the three Jewish tribes eventually faced persecution at the hands of the Muslims. It is widely accepted between secular and Muslim scholars that the schism created between the two groups was due to Muhammad's fallacious claims of being the fulfillment of Biblical eschatology.[85] Because of Muhammad's erroneous knowledge over Judaism, and his absurd claims to be 'the final prophet' of god, the Jews relentlessly mocked and ridiculed him. Consequently, being a psychopath that inherently suffered with rejection issues, he resorted to propagating a message of anti-semitic sentiment.

At this time Muhammad conveniently received even more hateful revelations which encouraged distrust towards the Jews, and continued to fabricate stories accusing them of descending from *pigs and monkeys.*[86]

POLITICAL ASSASSINATIONS, ETHNIC CLEANSING AND GENOCIDE

During the formative years in Medina, Muhammad's cult had already undergone great changes. After eradicating individuality and continuing the steady progression of psychological indoctrination, his attention turned to cornering the region - placing it in a political chokehold. At last, the Islamic theocracy went beyond the point of no return and reached a state of critical mass, where Muhammad finally revealed his true narcissist nature as he began an unrelenting campaign of political assassinations. To encourage hatred against those who were *different*, the prophet once again relied heavily on psychological manipulation to condition the Muslim mind into becoming a murderous unified organism.

Tickling the ears of his followers and playing into their inherent egoism, he fostered a sentiment of rancor by no longer considering anyone *non-Muslim* as actual 'human', but instead 'sub-human'. This disgusting ideological tenet is written in the Quran, "they who disbelieved... they are the *worst* of all creatures."[87]

Thus began the Islamic purge of Medina. At this point, he established a district-wide system of censorship on *all* residents, and spent a good majority of his time plotting and targeting anyone who he perceived to be a threat to his organization. Women, the elderly, blind people and even children, all fell victim to his brutal regime - all being murdered through unspeakable acts.

Poets especially were targeted and perceived as the highest political threat to Islam. Their influential compositions, while being regarded as the pinnacle of Arabic culture, tradition, art and refinery, were also effectively used to incite rebellion against Muhammad's militaristic cult. Psychologically preventing his disciples from entertaining the highly respected art, the prophet stated that "It is better for a man's belly to be filled with pus than to stuff one's mind with poetry."[88]

In the eight years of Muhammad's rule in Medina, as much as 50 people alone were murdered after being officially classified as political dissidents. Some of the most notable political assassinations were *Asma bin Marwan, Abu Afak, Kinana ibn al-Rabi and Umm Qirfa*.

Tribal leader Marwan, still breastfeeding her child, was callously murdered by a lone assassin in the middle of the night, while sleeping next to her children. The elderly Jewish poet Afak, was also slaughtered in his sleep after protesting the newly founded Islamic regime, while al-Rabi was tortured and decapitated for failing to disclose the location of his clan's treasury. One of the most famous political murders by Muhammad was the elderly Umm Qirfa, whom also suffered a similar fate as Afak. Qirfa's legs were roped to two separate camels and drawn until being ripped in half. Finally, after also being decapitated, her head was paraded in the streets of Medina as a warning to prospective dissidents.[89]

While engaging in years of political assassinations, it was only inevitable that a despot like Muhammad would ultimately commit to ethnic cleansing and genocide. As previously mentioned, Muhammad unsuccessfully attempted to convince the Jewish tribes that his prophethood was connected to Judaism. The Jews rejected his claims on the basis that only a *Jew* could attain prophethood - which in turn exposed him for being a false prophet.[90] The Christians also rejected his claim, stating that the 'New Testament' message declares that that word of God is complete and no further messengers or revelations were to be expected.[91]

As Jesus proclaimed upon the cross: "It is finished!" - John 19:30

Likewise, according to the Bible, the indicators of a true prophet is someone who fits all criteria in Deuteronomy 18:20-22 and 13:1-3 - this being, he must be able to accurately predict the future and it must come to past - his message cannot contradict scripture - and his message must *lead* people to the word of the Biblical God, not away from him.[92] Muhammad fulfilled none of these prerequisites - he unapologetically conducted himself in a way unbecoming of Jesus' teachings.

However, the Christian minority were initially exempt from rampant persecution at the hands of the Muslims - only if they abided by Medinan constitutional law, which dictated that no "mischief" (proselytization) were to be spread throughout the land.[93] Nonetheless, an underlying anti-Christian sentiment was propagated by Muhammad which eventually lead to their continuous persecution under the command of the Caliph Umar (see Pact of Umar), who ruthlessly oppressed them.[94]

It's evident that Muhammad's final act of persecution towards the Jews was not out of frustration, but from his own fears of being exposed as a fraud. Subsequently, to conceal his own fraudulence, Muhammad accused all Jews in general of "corrupting" the original word of *Allah*, and only a few years before his conquest of Mecca, Muhammad charged the last remaining Jewish tribe of 'treachery' and 'betrayal' by insinuating that the clan had conspired to draw a treaty and an alliance with Mecca. Whether or not the tribe actually did conspire to overthrow Muhammad is ambiguous. Hypothetically speaking, if the Jewish tribe did strike up a deal with Mecca, it wouldn't have been difficult to appreciate considering Muhammad's wonton destructive nature and growing threats of genocide. Ultimately, their suspicions were proven to be correct.

Inevitably, being a man who was adverse to total accountability, he conveniently fabricated another 'revelation' insisting that *Allah* 'commanded' he to slaughter every last Jew in Medina.[95] The Jews were completely innocent. After brutally beheading over 800 men and boys from sunrise to sunset, Muhammad sold the remaining Jewish women and girls into slavery. Because of this infamous historic incident, the trend of violence, hatred and paranoia towards Jews in Islamic countries has continued unabated.[96]

Of course, not all unbelievers were subjected to the genocidal mandate. Muhammad was clever enough to realize that no empire could grow without rampant taxation and subjugation. Thus, minorities were invariably 'invited' (by the sword) to convert to Islam. If any unbeliever declined his offer, they were invariably forced to pay the 'Jizya tax', which is superficially a form of monetary tribute, or protection money. However, the true motivation to uphold such a discriminatory taxation was to enforce the stigma of submission to Islam, and humiliation.[97]

To pay the Jizya tax was the most disgraceful act a non-Muslim could perform - to pay homage to a theocracy which rebukes all other faiths and considers those to be sub-human, is repugnant. For those that refused to live the life of a 'dhimmi' (a non-Muslim subjugated under Islamic law), their fate was met with torture and execution - another trend which has gone unabated in a majority of Islamic countries.

The early Islamic empire was built on the backs of these dhimmi's by the collection of the Jizya tax, and as second class citizens, their possessions were often seized under false allegations of treason (blasphemy). This insufferable oppression is a fact of life for Christians today, especially living in Muslim countries like Pakistan.[98] Kangaroo-court styled trials under the rule of future Caliphs, exploited Muhammad's blasphemy laws which continued to facilitate Islamic corruption.

In truth, while Muhammad enjoyed bleeding his subordinates to death, the ultimate satisfaction he derived was not only from robbing their finances, but more so their dignity. In fact, his teachings propagated the message that for a Muslim to respect a dhimmi, was to 'dishonour' the Ummah entire.[99] Sadly, the dhimmi nation never had the opportunity to cast off the shackles of Islamic totalitarianism, considering that they were forbidden to carry arms. Furthermore, under Islamic law Christians were banned from building or repairing churches, and faced torture and execution for displaying the cross. If the Christians also refused to allow Muslims to sleep and worship *Allah* inside their churches, they were invariably executed.

Until his death, Muhammad continued to propagate strong anti-semitic, anti-christ sentiment, lest Muslims learn of the Judeo-Christian prophecies, which would ultimately expose him for the charlatan he was. Throughout the Biblical books of *Daniel* and *Revelation*, there are multiple revelations which accurately foretold the coming of a 'false prophet' and a 'system' that describes the exact same tenets of Islam. Especially so, the prophecies in *Revelation* predicted that this political religion would emphatically deny the crucifixion of Christ - which Islam vehemently does.

These books were written 600-1100 years before Muhammad was born.[100]

CONTROVERSIAL REVELATIONS

In the year 619 A.D, and on the crest of becoming a totalitarian despot, Muhammad at the age of 49 buries *Khadija,* his first wife. Consequentially, he inherits her fortune including respectable trading contracts and her vast wealth.[101] Before *Khadija's* body is hardly cold he immediately decrees that all Muslim men have the 'divine' right to *possess* up to four wives.[102] With *Khadija* conveniently dead and buried, Muhammad is sexually liberated and free to take whomever he pleases - woman or *child*.

Controversially, the single most source of embarrassment in Islamic history is undoubtedly Muhammad's marriage to a 6 year old girl named *Aisha*. What's worse is that Muhammad, at 54 years of age consummated the marriage with his child bride when she was only 9 years old![103]

> Narrated 'Aisha:
> "That the Prophet married her when she was six years old and he consummated his marriage when she was *nine years old*, and then she remained with him for nine years (i.e., till his death)."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:62:64

The reasons for this event have been well documented and furiously debated between secular and Muslim scholars. Many deny this fact out of ignorance or embarrassment, yet all *true* Muslims must acknowledge the Hadith which details the sordid relationship, including the molestation at bath times, how he fondled her, and also his semen stained robes.[104]

Muslim apologists desperately attempt to explain Muhammad's pedophilia by citing that pre-Islamic traditions and customs encouraged child marriages for tribal security.[105] However, the marriage between Muhammad and the child bore no significance to the course of Islamic fruition and it's trajectory. Even Muhammad's own disciples were shocked at his desire to marry a child.[106] To put it simply, Muhammad was a pedophile and exploited his revered status to satisfy his sexual perversion.

Nonetheless, Muhammad also continued to marry up to 16 women, with some scholars stating as a many as 19 wives.[107] Controversially, this fact brought the legitimacy of his prophethood into question as he himself 'revealed' that Muslim men should only marry up to four wives. In fact, it was Muhammad's rampant womanizing which inevitably caused schisms between he and his wives, *and* his followers, who requested clarity on the subject. Of course, being a typical narcissist he maintained that the his prophethood allowed him certain "privileges."[108] Nonetheless, Muhammad's commandments remained unchanged and he remained a hypocrite.

To make matters worst, he continued to 'reveal' more shocking misogynistic commandments and fervently advocated gender inequality, citing that women were "mentally inferior", which consequently solidified the legally binding Islamic rule that "no woman should ever rule (lead)."[109]

In keeping with the theme of misogyny, he again unapologetically revealed more controversial 'revelations' advocating sex-slavery and forced labour, where both concepts emboldened him as a sex-addict and as a shrewd money-grabbing trader.[110] Furthermore, he encouraged his male followers to continually sexually abuse and rape their newly captured slaves, and enforced the law that Muslims men treat their wives as mere property, not humans.[111] Consequently, the concept of spousal rape does not exist in Islam as women are subservient to their husbands' (masters) will.[112]

Of course, in the darkest times a shred of light is always found. And only a few of his men grew resentful of the rampant spousal abuse perpetrated by their master. In sensing their objections, he quickly threatened the compassionate minority and forbade any decent Muslim man from questioning why other husbands would beat their wives.[113] In fact, Muhammad himself highly encouraged his men to beat their wives and slaves into submission, even if the husbands "*feared* disloyalty (from them)".[114] Frankly, Muhammad couldn't have cared less for the plight of women.

Other convenient 'revelations' permitted Muslims to only befriend non-Muslims for security (in the event of becoming a minority people), and if their lives were threatened it was acceptable to publicly renounce their faith, but remain Muslim at heart. Thus began the Islamic concept of *'Taqiyya'*, the art of deception.[115] Likewise, out of sheer paranoia, he forbade his disciples to carry Quran's with them on journeys lest the book be seized by the enemy.[116] Muhammad feared that the enemy would use the book against him by exposing to his illiterate Muslims how their master had actually entrapped them in a cult-like system, where they had become *'slaves of Allah'*. Considering the Quran's multitude of historical, scientific and archaeological inaccuracies, it wouldn't have been a difficult feat for the enemy to prove Muhammad's fraudulence to his brainwashed disciples.

Nonetheless, Muhammad had worked hard to delude his followers, and it had paid off well. Even today, Islam has remained a brainwashed nation, hermetically sealed off from "heretical" western science, education and democracy. And in keeping with that ideological foundation, the Muslim world is still divided on whether the *Arabic* Quran should be translated into multiple languages. Consequently, western translations are invariably disingenuous as the actual body of work has been heavily edited to make the text more palatable by glossing over the prescriptive verses of violence. For example, the controversial Arabic word 'Qatal' which means 'Kill' has been embellished in western translation, where the word is deceptively replaced with 'Fight'.[117] Therefore, what we are actually reading in non-Arabic is otherwise known as the "The 'meaning' of the Quran".

On the topic of science and western education, Muhammad maintained bizarre and eccentric beliefs about the genealogy of mankind. He personally taught his disciples that all men, women and children in history were *born* Muslim, including the Biblical *Abraham* and *Adam*. An illogical belief considering that Islam originated from his own unique teachings, thousands of years after *Abraham's* existence. Nonetheless, Muhammad still propagated the belief that those who convert to Islam are actually *reverting.*[118]

If his own contentions weren't perplexing in their own right, he further concocted more unscientific absurdities relating to the anatomical makeup of unbelievers and their bodily organ count - apparently non-Muslims apparently have 7 intestines, while Muslims only have 1.[119] In truth, most of his inane 'revelations' were the byproduct of a string of possible psychotic, personality disorders which provoked him to advocate the consumption of camel urine, among other things. Obviously experiencing deprivation of his mental faculties, one of his most outlandish and irresponsible 'revelations' gravitates around his rationalization of hygiene and water. Not only did he preach that 'water' itself could not be defiled by bacteria, he also commanded his men to bathe in raw sewerage, which contained menstruation rags, dead dogs and feces.[120]

Another disturbing fact that many Muslims are unaware of is that Muhammad received an overwhelming amount of revelations while wearing his child wife's clothing (Aisha) - who was aged 9-12 at the time.[121] Considering that he was a *"dwarf"*, this possibility is entirely feasible.[122] To substantiate the claims of 'cross-dressing', Muhammad has been further quoted in saying that he could not receive revelation while wearing his 'other wives' clothes.[123] However, the overwhelming majority of the multiple translations in English have been conveniently changed to 'beds', when the Arabic words in question clearly say 'thawb' or 'mirt', meaning *woman's clothing.*

Ironically, the very first 'revelation' given by the angel *Jibreel* to Muhammad also heavily conflicts with Biblical teachings, of which he purported to have the utmost authority on. According to Muhammad, *Jibreel* commanded that he recite *"mankind was created (by Allah) out a clot of congealed blood."*[124] However, the Biblical account in the book of *Genesis* describes God creating Adam from *"dust"*, not blood - a gross oversight for a man who allegedly was in direct communication with the Biblical God.

As a man who has obviously corrupted the Holy Bible, one must wonder exactly what are the ramifications for Islam. Interestingly, it cannot be denied that the majority of Islamic nations have always remained in a state of turmoil, war, political unrest, famine, drought and economic stagnation. And despite receiving billions in monetary foreign aid each year, an overwhelming sense of poverty and malaise seems to stick to all Muslim regions without fail. Without getting into a comparative debate over both Christian and Islamic theology, I find it compelling that the Bible itself forewarns of God's 'curses' on those who attempt to corrupt his word - as Muhammad so arrogantly did.

> "For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book"
> Revelation 22:18

Is the nation of Islam's state of persistent demise the axiomatic evidence of God's wrath? Are Islam's 'plagues' a curse sent from a benevolent higher power to chastise Muhammad's nefarious activities and fraudulent revelations? I leave it up to the jury to decide.

REVENGE

In less than a year after gaining ultimate autonomy and a fervent cult following, Muhammad organized a relentless military campaign which focused on Mecca's inevitable demise. The sudden weight of responsibility came as a wake up call, as he quickly realized that to raise and sustain an army would need constant financial support. After devising an attack on Meccan caravans to undermine the city's important international trade route, Muhammad began to sabotage all commercial links to financially cripple the city, in hope of preventing it from maintaining a strong military presence.

It was during this crucial time that he 'revealed' a staggering 109 "holy" commandments contained in the Quran which became known as the controversial 'Jihad' verses.[125] These infamously violent exhortations include, "Kill them wherever you find them", "As to those who reject the faith, I will punish them with terrible agony", "I will cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Therefore strike off their heads and strike off every fingertip of them", "It is not for a prophet that he should have prisoners of war until he had made a great slaughter in the land" and "(Concerning unbelievers)... they should be murdered or crucified or their hands and their feet should be cut off on opposite sides."[126]

During the course of his military campaign, defiant unbelievers were always executed, their possessions were seized and divided up as Muhammad taught that *Allah* relinquishes all unbelievers' possessions, and their wives and children. After every conquest and raid, a substantial portion of 15% of the loot was always given to their prophet (5% for Allah, 5% for Muhammad, 5% for the community chest).[127]

Despite his pontifications of military prowess, his direct connection to god, and his alleged unrivaled intelligence, he had become nothing more than a pathetic highway robber and a cold-blooded murderer. To further motivate his men, Muhammad again 'revealed' more convenient revelations which implored young Muslim soldiers to "take (whatever) your right hand possesses" - namely 'sex-slaves'.[128] And while the early Islamic army repeatedly looted and pillaged the caravan routes, they subsequently took captive women, proceeding to mercilessly rape them in front of their husbands.[129]

The concept of Jannah (Paradise) was also devised to brainwash his army into believing in heavenly rewards such as the infamous '72 virginal wives and unlimited concubines'. According to he, Muslim men who had died in battle for the cause, would be permitted in *Allah's* kingdom (a virtual whorehouse), where they would be magically endowed with 'everlasting erections'.[130] By propagating a message of self-sacrifice in exchange for sensual heavenly recompense, it turned his ignorant army into a formidable war machine, hell-bent on achieving martyrdom status to sate their sexual desires.

After multiple battles, which ended with the annihilation of the Meccan army in 630 A.D, Sharia law and Islamic theocracy was aggressively instated throughout the region. Those who previously rejected the religion and had defected, or refused to convert upon Muhammad's capture of the city, were swiftly executed despite their attempts to desperately seek amnesty while clinging to the base of the Ka'aba.[131] Later, those who eventually fell back into paganism were also ruthlessly persecuted and murdered.

NO ASSURANCE OF SALVATION AND THE FRAUDULENT PROPHET

Muhammad's personal views on 'salvation' were vague at best. Throughout all his teachings, an element of uncertainty still remained regarding the prospect of entering his arcane Islamic paradise. Ironically, Muhammad described in explanatory detail all the trimmings of Jannah (Paradise) which he purported as having: rivers of white wine, heavenly sex-slaves, young boys to 'serve' the men (homosexuals), and a banquet of sumptuous indescribable pleasures - but never any foolproof plan on *how* to get there.[132]

Of course, all of Jannah's heavenly pleasures would be only accessible for Muslim *men*, not women - as Muhammad preached that the majority of those in hell were females (although Muslimas are technically eligible for heaven, there are still no real rewards for them).[133] Hypothetically, if a Muslim wife were to be admitted into Jannah, she would still endure eternal neglect from her husband, considering that men would be endlessly copulating with their *houris* and unlimited concubines, utilizing their eternal erections and sexual appetites of a hundred men.[134]

In truth, Muhammad spent more time inventing self-serving and misogynistic revelations than actually solidifying a guaranteed plan to secure Muslims eternal salvation.[135] Obviously, it was more beneficial for him to keep his Muslim nation living on tenterhooks lest they become complacent in their daily *spiritual* walk which would invariably affect their obligation to *tithe* (zakat).

However, before long, symptoms of his self-indulgent fraudulence were increasingly recognized by even his closest companions, including his most trusted scribe *Abdullah Ibn Saad* who subsequently defected to Mecca.[136] *Saad* had long suspected that his master was indeed a fraud upon realizing that only a true prophet should be worthy to dictate or write the Quran. According to Islamic sources, the illiterate and ill-educated Muhammad relied heavily on his scribe, not only to compile the Quran, but for poetic inspiration of which *Saad* happily submitted his *own* additions in the text. This alone proved that Muhammad was indeed a false prophet, and depended on other people for inspiration, not *god*.

Likewise, perhaps one of the most notorious events in Islamic history is Muhammad's obvious fraudulence regarding revelation that 'permitted' him to marry his daughter-in-law. Infamously, Muhammad's wife, *Aisha* - while exemplifying childlike innocence - actually called her husband out on his hypocrisy regarding this occasion. Notoriously, the young *Aisha* asserted that *Allah* was always accommodating to grant Muhammad whatever he wished, by saying "I feel the lord hastens to fulfill your desires."[137]

Nonetheless, even today salvation through Islam is a capricious concept. According to Muhammad, for a Muslim to be deemed 'worthy' to enter paradise (while still not guaranteed), the disciple must repent, serve *Allah* by works, pray, and invariably commit Jihad to obtain martyrdom status; as the Quran states, "Soon shall We give him a great reward."[138] Even still, Islamic assurance of salvation definitely isn't guaranteed as Muhammad himself said that, "not even I know what will happen to me (when I die)."[139]

FINAL WILL AND TESTAMENT: PROPAGATION OF JIHAD

Upon Muhammad's death, the Quran was written in its entirety correlating with Islamic scripture allegedly scribed on various palm leaves, bones, leather and fragmented parchments - safe-guarded by his closest companions.[140] However, the veracity and authenticity of the Quran remains dubious considering that the text has been subjected to a variety of archival discrepancies and mishandling. Notably, Muhammad's child wife *Aisha* is recorded in the Hadith explaining how quantities of the Quran were eaten by her "goat."[141] This fact leaves much to question, as who knows what other prospective verses of the Quran were eaten by barnyard animals.

Likewise, Islam's assertion that the text has remained uncorrupted is fallacious. Years after Muhammad's death, the Caliph *Uthman* unapologetically commanded the Ummah to destroy the original texts, citing that the book and its message had indeed been corrupted. Unfortunately, we are unable to determine the accuracy of his claim and compare both texts, as *Uthman* had all original copies of the Quran burnt.[142] Nonetheless, the carefully revised version of the Quran as we know it today is the brainchild of said Caliph.

What we do know however, considering the centuries of Islamic aggression and its expansion even during Muhammad's alleged existence, the only commandments which have remained unaltered and *perpetual* are the verses pertaining to Jihad. In fact, throughout the days leading up to his death, Muhammad indirectly hinted of his goal to propagate unrelenting war on all unbelievers to fulfill his dream of an Islamized world.[143] To quote his own words during his 'Final sermon', "Take these words who could not be here today" may superficially sound like a peaceful declaration, the truth is that his struggle (Jihad) was always to propagate the religion, even through violent means:

> "Fight those *who believe not in Allah* nor the Last Day, nor hold that forbidden which hath been forbidden by Allah and His Messenger, nor acknowledge the religion of Truth, (even if they are) of the People of the Book, until they pay the Jizya with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued."
>
> Quran 9:29

But, if they refuse...

> "As to those who reject faith, I will punish them with terrible agony in this world and in the hereafter."
>
> Quran 3:56

Therefore by his own example, his last sermon is indeed a call for full-scale, relentless Jihad. Even the Quran itself echoes his sentiment of unrelenting aggression and violence towards unbelievers, as the *final* chronological chapters of the text unapologetically call for 'war' in chapters 9, 48, 61, 66.[144] Undoubtedly, Islamic terrorism is, and was *the* ideological linchpin which bound the ancient Arabic tribes together to triumphantly conquer the middle-east. As Muhammad emphatically stated, "I have been made victorious with terror."[145]

Even today, Muslims still imbibe this poisonous doctrine and continue to engage in the deplorable act. Invariably, Islamic terrorism is not only executed by 'martyrs' to *qualify* their souls for Paradise, but to demonstrate their unwavering, undying devotion for their master. Undoubtedly, Muhammad relished the idea of living beyond the grave through a system of complete veneration to himself.

Today, contemporary Islam still persists in exalting Muhammad above all mankind - he remains the centerpiece, the keystone of the faith - who Muslims believe his dignity should be honored, even by acts of violence and murder.

Besides terrorism, this Islamic act of defiance and intimidation, the 'struggle', continues to operate in all forms: employment harassment and abuse, political infiltration, forced dissemination of Halal food, Sharia banking, and of course the dreaded financial Jihad - the Jizya tax.[146] If Muhammad were alive today, he would be jubilant to witness contemporary Islamic governmental treasuries enforcing this form of criminal extortion on non-Muslims.

Besides its obvious role in Islamizing the entire world, Jihad itself is intrinsically linked to Islamic 'eschatology', whereby the fate of the Ummah is not only decided on the continuation of a physical war, but a 'spiritual' battle. The core concept of Muhammad's advocation for belligerence and desire to subjugate all mankind, was to eventually usher in a new Islamic world, a Caliphate, under the rule of 'the 12th Imam'. This Islamic ruler, otherwise known as 'the Mahdi' is prophesied to ascend onto the world's political arena during the last days of Islam's global insurrection and final intifada (shaking off democracy and "heretical" western idealism).

According to Islamic 'prophecy', subsequently after the enigmatic and illusive individual is revealed, he will proceed to establish world-wide Sharia law, and force all, both Muslim and non-Muslim to accept the mark of Islam and proclaim the Shahada, "There is no god but Allah, and Muhammad is his messenger."[147] Furthermore, the Islamic Jesus (Isa) will allegedly descend from 'Jannah' and excoriate all Christians for corrupting "the truth" - as Muhammad preached that the crucifixion never took place. *Isa* will go forth and murder the entire Christian church, destroy all crucifixes, and also aid the Islamic Ummah in murdering every last Jew.[148]

As Muhammad prophesied:

> "The last hour will not come unless the Muslims will fight against the Jews, and the Muslims would kill them

> until the Jews would hide themselves behind a stone or a tree, and a stone or a tree would say: Muslims, or servant of Allah, there is a Jew behind me; come and kill him."[149]

This is particularly telling of why Muslims' attitudes are so acrimonious towards Christians and Jews. It is only recently that the modern Ummah has become aware of the prophecies concerning the alleged coming Islamic saviour - which explains the rise of anti-semitism and anti-Israeli sentiment. Undeniably, Muslims around the world are highly anticipating this catalytic event, and willingly remain silent on the rise of Islamic terrorism. Understandably, the Islamic world couldn't care less about the plight of the victims when the Ummah's destiny and salvation is incumbent on the sanctioned yet deplorable treatment of these poor people and the destruction of the secular west.

DEBATABLE EXISTENCE

For some time, there has been on-going enquiry into the existence of Muhammad which has been motivated from the irrefutable absence of archaeological and historical evidence pertaining to the Quran's testimony.[150] So far, there are a number of accredited and highly respected researchers who have remained dubious of Islam's claims. The late Dr John Wansbrough, a reputable historian from the University of London, posited that Islam was the "mutation" of an early Judeo-Christian sect which attempted to disseminate its teachings throughout all Arab lands.

Ultimately, the message was adapted to suit the Arab perspective, which inevitably became 'the Quran' - which is nothing more than a contribution from various Arab tribal sources. Wansbrough adamantly asserted that the traditional history of Islam was fabricated by later generations, who only sought to forge a unique religious identity, with the incorporation of a manufactured mythical prophet.[151]

In the book *Hagarism: The making of the Islamic world*, Dr Wanbrough concludes that the Quran is not only lacking in overall narrative structure and content, but is frequently obscure and perfunctory in its sourced materials. Wansbrough has also written that while the book is entirely repetitive in context, it is explicably a manufactured product and a result imperfect editing, which derives from multiple traditions.[152] In other words, the Quran is a hurriedly pieced together fraudulent work of literature, entirely lacking in merit and substance.

Intelligent research deduces that Islamic historicity invariably contradicts certified archaeology, and thus, the origins of Islam and particularly its 'prophet', are shrouded in mystery. For example, the most important name in Islam 'Muhammad' is not actually a name per se, but a title of distinction. As previously mentioned, the word 'Muhammad' actually means *"the praised one."* It's also worth mentioning that the *name* is only mentioned four times in the Quran; the fifth being 'Ahmad'. When in fact, the name Jesus (Isa), an apparently less revered "prophet", is written 59 times, in varying forms.[153]

In his book, *Did Muhammad Exist?*, author Robert Spencer continues the research conducted by Dr Wansbrough and confirms that the title 'Muhammad' was nonspecific to any historical individual. Interestingly, the author has documented the study of a famous mosque, which bears the inscription of 'Muhammad', yet undoubtedly refers to *Jesus of Nazareth*.[154] Discrepancies in mosque inscriptions pertaining to the Quran's testimony have also been extensively researched by the late epigraphist and historian Max van Berchem and archaeologist Yehuda Nevo.[155] They too confirmed that the 'Dome of the Rock' inscriptions (albeit Quranic) do not correlate with the Islamic texts' testimony. For example, according to Islamic doctrine, Muhammad had traveled by *buraq* (mythical creature) to the 'farthest mosque', which is presumed to be the 'Dome of the Rock', where he temporarily ascended to heaven. Yet, for such a momentous and iconic occasion, there are absolutely no inscriptions on the mosque to confirm this event.

Likewise, author Robert Spencer has also documented the uncovering of crucial archaeological evidence in the middle-east. Most notably, this being Syrian coins containing engraved icons including the *name* 'Muhammad' and shockingly, the Christian cross. According to archaeologists, these coins were apparently in commercial circulation during the alleged time of the early Islamic empire. Considering that the public display of the Christian cross was strictly forbidden (and still is in Muslim countries), this alone casts doubts on Islam's supposed historicity. If these coins were indeed distributed throughout the early Islamic empire, it begs the question why future Caliphs would continue to stamp on their official currency the very symbol of heresy to their faith. It simply doesn't make sense, especially when the virulent anti-Christian 'Pact of Umar' was established almost 50 years before these coins were created.

Conclusively, although the *word* 'Muhammad' is engraved on the coins, there is no defining evidence that actually bears any resemblance to Islam's alleged 'prophet'. Therefore, it's highly possible that the *title* 'Muhammad' in fact refers to the Christian 'Jesus'. As Spencer asserts, the title "the praised one" could derive from the Christian liturgical phrase, which refers to the coming of Christ.[156]

Finally, Spencer also confirms Wansbrough's suspicions that in light of this damning evidence, and Islam's purportedly 'certified' history of persistent tribal conflicts - Muhammad may very well have been a concocted Arabic figurehead - tantamount to a 'Robin Hood' type legend, who inevitably developed a cult following over centuries.[157]

Taking into account Spencer's lengthy inquiry and the work based of Wansborough's findings, these facts raise the conjecture that 'the prophet' was undoubtedly an amalgamation of many Arab leaders, all formed into one central figure. From what we know, early Arabic history was invariably penned by Islamic scholars after the turn of the first millennium. Therefore an entire history of truth could've been cunningly wiped out by conspiracists desiring to see Islam take fruition.

However, there is no doubt that the Quran and the Islamic texts were inspired by egregious incidents which were deliberately written to 'religiously' justify the authors' lusts and perversions, e.g rape, pedophilia, theft, polygamy and sex-addiction. By also incorporating their criminality into Muhammad's fictitious existence, their depravity would ultimately be regarded as *righteous*, allowing them to continue a life of debauchery with total impunity. The controversial events of Muhammad's rape of a 9 year old, his illegitimate yet convenient marriage to his own daughter-in-law, the rampant enslavement and abuse of women, and the torture of innocents, all prove that these were actual historical acts of criminality, though perpetrated by multiple individuals. It's inconceivable that this deplorable conduct could have been all committed by *one* lone 'prophet'.

Even today, all of these facts are a hard pill for Muslims to swallow. Considering the irrefutability and contradictory nature of secular archaeological evidence, in contrast with the overwhelming historical and theological discrepancies in the Quran, it almost certainly concludes that Muhammad did not exist at all. After reading the following information on the accused's extensive list of personality disorders, you will conclude that it's impossible that *one* man could be afflicted with so many mental illnesses - "Muhammad" most definitely was the product of many, sick, twisted individuals, all compiled into one identity.

Nonetheless, the *ghost* of the 'prophet' still continues to plague our planet, and so this trial must proceed to bring forth his prosecution for the murders of 270,000,000 non-Muslims, which has been documented in certified secular historical archives.

PSYCHIATRIC EVALUATION OF MUHAMMAD

Being the proud and boastful individual he is, Muhammad would naturally plead 'not guilty' pertaining to his crimes against humanity. Therefore we can only assume that Muslims believe their prophet to be mentally fit to stand trial. However, this could prove disastrous for their case if the verdict is rendered 'guilty', of which I am very confident it will be. Therefore, we deem Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah to be legally sane and *completely* responsible for his actions. As the prosecution, I would like to submit a catalogue of only a handful of medically recognized personality disorders, which would have invariably motivated the accused to commit his crimes. In doing so, we shall have a better understanding of the defendant's personality which will give us some insight into his criminality.

As we are about to learn, there is a vast difference between those who are 'insane' and individuals suffering with a 'personality disorder'. Legally speaking, most courts will not allow the 'insanity defense' plea if the criminal has been diagnosed with a 'personality disorder'.[158] This is because those with personality disorders, with the exception of 'dissocial personality disorder', invariably understand the concept of right and wrong, and are aware of what they have done.[159] Conclusively, individuals afflicted with traditional 'insanity' have absolutely no understanding or connection with reality. Capital punishment is one of the main reasons why it is imperative that the criminal must be deemed 'sane' to stand trial - an 'insane' individual cannot understand their punishment or why they have been sentenced to death.[160]

The truly 'insane' are unable engage in communication, articulating their thoughts into rational expression, and may remain in a state of permanent psychosis, catatonia or fantasy. However, it has been argued that 'borderline personality disorder' individuals, which are often confused as 'insane', are still capable of understanding the concept of right and wrong.[161] The same applies to 'sociopaths', who also understand right and wrong; they just don't care. They may lack a conscience, but they understand the 'intellectual' meaning of the concept.[162]

Right and wrong is a tricky concept. A 'sane' person, understanding the principals, might deliberately inflict harm, 'a wrong', on someone they hate for self gratification, knowing full well their actions were callous. Yet, their actions could be quickly misconstrued by the inexperienced public as an 'insane' act. Furthermore, someone with a skewered perception of the principals might *believe* that inflicting harm on their victim is an act of righteousness, 'a right'. However, we all learn the difference between right and wrong when we are children; not because of our upbringing (which are invariably varied), but that we all, as humans, adhere to a code - the golden rule.[163] The truly 'insane' do not understand this concept.

Inevitably, whenever we ponder the principal of right and wrong, the issue of 'vigilantism' comes into play. It's important to note this personality behaviour, as Muhammad invariably believed he was a spiritual vigilante; cleaning up the mess left behind by pagans and Jews. Vigilantes operate above our justice system to serve their own needs, and unapologetically enforce their own 'law'. This inevitably manifests into violence and the individual believes it is acceptable to commit righteous killings.[164] Vigilantism is seldom a product of mental illness, but an expression of passionate idealism. Today, we continue to witness vigilantism propagated throughout the world, e.g Arab-spring, The Muslim Brotherhood, Far Right Political Groups, ISIS. Although this does not exempt the individual(s) from being identified with a personality disorder.

As we are focusing entirely on Muhammad, I believe it's necessary to mention the intentional harm of the defenseless e.g animals, children and the elderly. Undoubtedly, this sick behaviour is attributed to numerous personality disorders, but ultimately the act is a form of 'sadism'. 'Sadistic personality disorder' in itself is a manifestation of an individual's desire for power and their own egomaniacal issues.[165] Are these people psychopathic? The short answer: Yes.

Although, the term 'Psychopath' is a condition we misuse excessively, and seldom understand. Invariably, 'psychopaths' are not axe-wielding maniacs. They are cunning, manipulative and invariably do not understand 'love'. Yet, it must be clarified that the majority of clinically diagnosed 'psychopaths' are deemed worthy to live in society. The majority are usually of no danger to the public despite the negative stigma surrounding the word. However, the only exception to the rule are those who openly advocate self-harm or harm to others.

Nonetheless, it is dangerous and erroneous to deem Muhammad as 'insane' and mentally unfit to stand trial - to do so would exonerate the defendant from total accountability. Islam wasn't created on a *whim*. It was carefully orchestrated through a rational thought process of manipulation, exploitation of the ignorant and the ill-educated. Unlike the terminally 'insane', he was fully aware of his actions. He insidiously seduced many during his early career, tickled their ears, and placated his enemies. Later, he premeditated plans of genocide, and attempted to cover up his atrocities with 'divine revelation'. He played the victim card, and for the most part, operated clandestine-like until he was fully able to gain military control. Only then did he reveal his true egomaniacal nature, devoid of insanity yet replete with intentional imperialism. Muhammad was not insane. On the contrary - the fact that his plans were carefully designed and executed means he employed rational logic. For anyone to accomplish a 'plan', they must rationally acknowledge the limitations of their perceived reality. His fantastical teachings of ancient mythical creatures, heavenly virgins, and peculiar hygiene may not have been 'rational' per se, but for the most part, served a purpose in glueing together an undying cult which facilitated strong psychological indoctrination.

It is pertinent to mention that there is no determinable way of summarizing Muhammad's *overall* character; whether he was consistently moody, quick-tempered, or overall demonstrated a pleasant demeanor; it remains unknown. Islam would have you believe that he exemplified rationality and compassion. I reject this on the testimony of varying Hadith traditions which prove otherwise. He did display on numerous occasions bouts of excessive irascibility, jealousy, irritability and frustration. But this is typical for anyone thrust into a position of great responsibility.

What we do know is that Muhammad invariably exhibited signs of an individual suffering with multiple psychological personality disorders; not to be confused with someone with traditional 'dissociative (multiple) identity disorder' - as Muhammad was never recorded identifying himself as anyone else - neither *Allah, Jibreel* or any other personified figment of his imagination - he persistently remained consistent with his story of 'divine influence', solely acting through his *own* identity.

Albeit a man suffering with a strew of multiple psychological disturbances, 'multiple' is the keyword which continues to substantiate the argument that the accused was a construct of a conglomeration of men, depraved people, who might have also been mentally disturbed. Nonetheless, if we refer to the Hadith, his behaviour was only commendable in some minute respect, as he did show fleeting compassion towards fellow Muslims (when it suited him), yet ultimately perpetrated deplorable relations with non-Muslims.

So, to summarize, was Muhammad insane? The Oxford dictionary's definition of *Insane* is:

> "In a state of mind which prevents normal perception,
> behaviour or social interaction."[166]

For the most part, Muhammad ticks all boxes, except one - 'social interaction'. This only proves that Muhammad was completely sane, as the 'insane' cannot engage socially with anyone, which ultimately renders their behaviour strictly abnormal.

THE INSANITY DEFENSE

It's highly unlikely that the accused's Islamic legal council will initiate the infamous 'Insanity defense' plea, on the grounds that they believe their client did not concoct his "religion" while in a state of permanent psychosis or 'temporary insanity'. And, probably for the whole trial, this is the only time we'll be able to agree on something. Nonetheless, if any secular legal council may wish to defend the accused using this ploy, it in incumbent upon me, to prove beyond reasonable doubt, that the defendant neither experienced prolonged loss of consciousness and reason - enough to warrant the *Insanity defense*.

Firstly, if Muhammad did hypothetically perpetrate his numerous, nefarious deeds while in a state of 'diminished capacity' during substance abuse, the defense's argument is still moot for the simple reason: a perpetrator cannot hide behind alcohol, or drugs to excuse themselves from punishment. Of course, the exception lies with 'class A' psychotropic, mind-altering substances, e.g LSD, Heroin, and the varying state of mind when the perpetrator was apprehended or witnessed. Invariably, someone who is inebriated by a narcotic substance, but could still comprehend right and wrong during the crime, are always punished to the full extent of the law, regardless of their state of intoxication. However, if the intoxicant was forced upon or coerced, then the matter is entirely different. Nonetheless, Muhammad was not under the influence. He vehemently forbade alcohol and stimulants.[167] Although the issue of Hashish is altogether a different matter. Though, the Hadith doesn't bear any record of him periodically partaking in the narcotic (though it was culturally acceptable in pre-Islamic times).[168]

Secondly, for someone to exercise the 'insanity defense' plea, the perpetrator must satisfy the court approved psychological 'reality test', which will determine if the accused can comprehend right and wrong, and if their overall understanding of reality is impaired.[169] This testing phase will analyze if the subject has or had 'diminished capacity', thus determining if they lack the capability to know and appreciate the wrongfulness of their alleged conduct. The test also measures 'criminal intent' and 'irresistible impulse'; which ascertains if the criminal intended to commit the crime, and if there was any way of them controlling their behaviour, e.g crime of passion.[170] However, there are many mental health experts who reject the basis of the tests as nothing more than an antiquated assessment, which remains subjectively expansive and preposterous.

Nonetheless, there have been only a few who have pleaded the 'Insanity defense' and have won, but these were either exceptional circumstances, or gross miscarriages of justice. Sadly, the plea, when deemed worthy by the court to be exercised, is often exploited by cunning lawyers as a legal loophole to exonerate their client from any wrongdoing - even when all the evidence points to the contrary.

For example, if we refer to the case *'People vs John Hinckley Jr'*, the defense readily pleaded the insanity case, insisting that the movie cult-classic 'Taxi Driver' had played a substantial role in their client's mental decline.[171] Much to the public's shock and despair, Hinckley was acquitted of all 13 charges of assault, murder and weapon counts. Muhammad's legal council could easily use the "Bible's" historical description of ancient wars and punitive ordinances as their client's defense, as it could be argued that the accused was undoubtedly influenced by the text. This is problematic for the defense team, as the defendant emphatically insisted that the book was corrupt - which leaves little doubt that he was actually inspired by its testimonial historical accounts.[172] In truth, the accused only had a limited understanding of Biblical history, vague portions, which had been passed down through oral tradition. Most importantly - he was illiterate. One cannot be inspired by any work of literature if one cannot read. Besides, there is nothing in his first revelation that indicates that he was motivated by passionate art, expression, or literature - including the Bible.

Nonetheless, *'The People vs Lorena Bobbitt'*, the wife of an abusive husband who infamously cut off her husband's penis, also successfully pleaded the defense.[173] Her defense was that she had experienced years of mental and sexual abuse at the hands of her husband. Like Muhammad she too claimed to be suffering with mental depression, which further strengthened her case. The circumstances involving Mrs Bobbitt were exceptional - she confided to the court that her husband had for years repeatedly mentally abused and raped her. This testimony was enough to exonerate the accused, further establishing the veracity of plea for future cases. However, from what we do know, Muhammad never experienced any abuse at the hands of anyone in his life - as far as we know. There is no recorded history of physical or mental abuse before receiving revelation. Prior to his first revelation, and the looming verses of hatred and genocide, Muhammad lived a comfortable life, pampered by his rich wife, *Khadija*. Granted, the accused did face periodical physical abuse during his early career as a 'prophet', although his persecution was self-inflicted as he accosted his attackers on multiple occasions. Therefore, the defense's plea that their client experienced extensive physical abuse is inadmissible. Muhammad was not as innocent, meek and timid, as the defense would have the jury believe.

Surprisingly, two of histories most notoriously wicked criminals were unable to uphold the plea - both being rejected despite the severity of the crimes committed.

The case of *'People vs John Wayne Gacy'* is testimony to one of mankind's darkest days of degeneracy and wickedness.[174] Gacy raped and murdered 33 young boys and men while masquerading as a caring, community 'children's clown'. The serial killer attempted to convince the jury of his 'insanity' with his own line of psychiatric experts. Despite the deplorable nature of his crimes and the suffering induced by his victims (which could have only been committed by an 'insane criminal') - the court rejected his plea, prosecuting him to the full extent of the law. The jury unanimously deduced that Gacy had took extensive measures and precautions to *avoid* detection - which proved his premeditated crimes to be acts of cunning, devoid of 'insanity'. Gacy was sentenced to death by legal injection. If we analyze Muhammad, he also conducted himself similarly to Gacy by fabricating revelations (back up plans) and inventing a whole catalogue of erroneous history to suit his criminality.[175] The mere fact that the accused planned and orchestrated his atrocities (not crimes of passion), deprives him of the opportunity to plead 'insanity'.

Lastly, perhaps the most unprecedented serial killer worthy to be deemed certifiably 'insane', *'The People vs Jeffrey Dahmer'* is a milestone in criminal law.[176] Ironically, Dahmer who is regarded as America's forerunner for the supreme position of human depravity, resembled Muhammad's criminality in numerous ways. His offenses involved rape, torture, necrophilia, animal cruelty, mutilation and dismemberment. All charges which Muhammad is also recorded of committing.[177] Although, unlike Dahmer, Muhammad never practiced cannibalism - however only recently recently it has been witnessed in Jihadi fighters.[178] Identical to Dahmer, Muhammad raped and molested children.[179] Likewise, Muhammad was recorded on one occasion to have participated and sanctioned the act of necrophilia.[180] The 'prophet' was also recorded to have ordered the murder of children; Dahmer also indulged in the killing of children.[181] Similar to Dahmer's testimony, Muhammad also emphatically taught his men to mutilate their victims; to cut off their hands, and behead them.[182] Dahmer attested to torturing his victims, and like the serial killer, Muhammad also is recorded on multiple occasions to have tortured his victims to death - both for financial reasons and personal pleasure.[183]

Both criminals also suffered with social anxiety and withdrawal. Dahmer testified to displaying unreasonable, erratic behaviour and claimed to have experienced rejection which occurred during his first murder. Muhammad also suffered with rejection throughout his life, which undoubtedly is intrinsically linked to his criminality.

The crimes of Dahmer are perhaps America's most disturbing record of human wickedness. Therefore, his attempts to exercise the insanity plea of 'not guilty' would've been have been feasible and most likely a success. Not the case. The jury rejected his plea on the grounds that Dahmer knew exactly what he was doing. Like Muhammad, Dahmer was unsuccessful in convincing the court that he had not acted with full comprehension of his reality and surroundings. He was convicted of 15 murder charges and sentenced to 15 consecutive life sentences. However, Dahmer could only be prosecuted for the crimes he did 'remember' and those with actual evidence to prove murder.

Thankfully, this horrific case effectively spelled the death of the insanity plea. If Dahmer couldn't convince the jury of his 'insanity', I'm very sure Muhammad won't either.

However, if we were to apply the 'reality test' to the defendant, whilst acknowledging that the accused did experience psychotic episodes (albeit brief), we must recognize that he never carried out any acts of criminality *while* in a state of 'diminished capacity'. In regards to 'criminal intent', all of the atrocities carried out by Muhammad were premeditated, calculated and carefully executed; thus he knew exactly what he was doing. His deplorable acts of torture and brutality were neither crimes of passion, as he invariably was recorded to have conversed with the victim, without anger, before ordering their deaths. Therefore, he neither can be credited to the 'irresistible impulse' prerequisite.

CLARIFYING MUHAMMAD'S PERSONALITY DISORDERS

Did Muhammad suffer with the aforementioned 'dissocial personality disorder'? No. Those with the condition have *absolutely* no concern for others, act irresponsibly, cannot maintain relationships, and have a low tolerance for frustration.[184] Muhammad had concerns for his people (though superficial and without true empathy), though this was most probably to protect his income (zakat). The organization of Islam was not disorganized; on the contrary, it is a formidable war machine which *organizationally* bleeds both allies and enemies financially. Uncharacteristic of the condition, Muhammad kept close relationships for the rest of his life. In fact, he was overly dependent on his cohorts and consorts. However, granted that he displayed bouts of impatience during his early career, frustration is not exclusive to the condition. It's worth nothing that he *patiently* endured numerous violent attacks by the Meccans.[185]

Did Muhammad suffer with 'antisocial personality disorder'? Almost, but ultimately no. He did tick most of the boxes, but still didn't qualify for the condition. Those afflicted have a high propensity for alcohol and substance abuse, fail to plan ahead, and most importantly show absolutely no respect for other people.[186] Muhammad was repulsed by alcohol and stimulants, he cunningly planned ahead to develop *Islam*, he somewhat respected his men, and encouraged charity for *only* Muslims.

Could Muhammad be described as a 'sociopath'? Very, very close, but no. For the simple fact that sociopaths don't care - *about anything*.[187] They are narcissistic, cold, calculative, charming, and prone to sexual deviancy - ironically, all behaviour which Muhammad exemplified. Even though Muhammad may have been a psychopath, sociopaths are not only superficially glib and lack empathy, but their whole world is shrouded in complete apathy. This condition does not conform to his character. Muhammad wasn't apathetical, he was strongly compelled by his own belief system and highly idealistic.

Was Muhammad a 'sadist'? Invariably, yes. Those with 'sadistic personality disorder' relish control, power, authority and accomplishing goals.[188] Muhammad ticks every box in the 'sadist' category. He got off on people's pain, and unnecessarily carried out acts of torture for his own self-gratification (see story of Kinana and Umm Qirfa).[189] His ultimate desire was for control, manipulation, and he used his superficial charm to accomplish this goal.

However, out of all the aforementioned behavioural disorders, Muhammad invariably exemplified 'borderline personality disorder'. Those with the condition have an intense difficulty rationalizing their own identity and invariably are predisposed to a fluctuating self-image.[190] Muhammad displayed these characteristics flawlessly during his early career as he repeatedly questioned his mental faculties.[191] Once solidifying his image, he formulated an identity, defining himself as 'the world's saviour - the final prophet'. Characteristic of B.P.D, who share the extreme generalizing belief that others are either 'all good' or 'all bad', Muhammad propagated a law of segregation between the "righteous" Muslims, and the "wicked" 'kuffir'.[192] He was inclined to bouts of excessive inappropriate anger, and nurtured intense personal attachments only to discard the relationship on a whim (threatening his wife *Sawda* with divorce); all indicative of the condition.[193] Like those with B.P.D, his fear of abandonment lead to excessive dependency on others (Muhmmad married *Sawda* only days after *Khadija's* death), and his recurring suicidal gestures were not a traditional cry for help, but to manipulatively gain attention from people.[194]

MUHAMMAD THE PSYCHOPATH

Firstly, it is only fair that we address the issue of psychopathy as Muhammad invariably was a certified 'psychopath'.[195] When we hear the term *psychopath*, it is very easy to dismiss as a 'crazy' person, as traditionally, psychopaths in the media have been notoriously portrayed as axe wielding maniacs, cannibals etc. Even though true psychopaths might eventually evolve into horribly terrifying individuals, your everyday garden-variety 'psycho' is anything but. Superficially, it is exceptionally difficult to diagnose someone who has the condition. Also, whether someone is born a 'psycho' or simply made into one is up for debate.[196]

To diagnose an individual with suspected psychopathy, one would need to refer to the official *Hare Psychopathy checklist.*[197] In summary, there are around twenty traits which indicate if someone is legitimately psychopathic. Some of the more predominantly reoccurring traits are:

"Displaying glib and superficial charm, pathological lying, cunning and manipulativeness, lack of remorse or guilt, sexual promiscuity, parasitic lifestyle, early behaviour problems, criminal versatility and failure to accept responsibility for one's actions."

Psychopaths also are known to exercise emotional blackmail; they will threaten to commit suicide, yet never follow through. They are seldom unable to truly love or understand the concept. Egocentric to the core, psychopaths have a penchant for dangerous situations, risky behaviour, avoiding responsibility and firmly believe they are misunderstood.[198] I believe, that this inevitably evolves into a 'martyr complex'. They can readily shed 'crocodile tears', plead poverty, convincingly feign innocence or act charismatically alluring to disarm their victims. To be blunt, psychopaths view others emotions as a weakness; to be manipulated as a weapon or a tool to improve their well-being.

If we refer to the Hadith, Muhammad exemplified pure psychopathy. And while die-hard Muslims will attack this, as it's inconceivable that the 'perfect human' could be even remotely considered mentally unfit, we must recognize one important fact - 'Occam's razor'. This term is widely used in the scientific community to establish tangible merit regarding what is evidential and true. The principal is based on the logic that the simplest explanation is often the correct one. Therefore, if we take into account the following facts about Muhammad, it's impossible to discount his behaviour as anything but psychopathy.

If we study the biographical and anecdotal Islamic volumes based on his life, we see a repeat pattern which exemplifies his superficial charm, of which enticed weak minded idiots into believing he was mankind's saviour. He pathologically lied about his 'prophethood', his alleged ordained genealogy, concocted tall tales of mythical beings, and encouraged deception in general, all the while deceiving his own disciples.[199] Furthermore, in sensing his mens' reluctance to die in battle, he resorted to lying to boost morale by inventing nonsensical stories sensual heavenly rewards, which were obviously heavily plagiarized from Hindu-Buddist folklore (see chapter Superstitions).

And while the Islamic nation rejects that their master was ever complicit in child murder, the truth is that he abided by his psychopathological tendencies by sanctioning the murder of children, *and* the elderly. What's worse, he showed absolutely no remorse for the the weak and innocent he murdered:

> Narrated As-Sab bin Jaththama:
> The Prophet passed by me at a place called Al-Abwa or Waddan, and was asked whether it was permissible to attack the pagan warriors at night with the probability of exposing their women and children to danger. The Prophet replied, "They (i.e. women and *children*) are from them (i.e. pagans)." I also heard the Prophet saying, "The institution of Hima (protection boundaries) is invalid except for Allah and Ḥis Apostle."
> Sahih Bukhari 4:52:256

More over, the last part of the previous verse actually highlights his inherent narcism as well as his psychopathology.

Like the overwhelming majority who are afflicted with the condition, Muhammad also was exceptionally sexually promiscuous, advocating rampant sex-slavery and rape. He groomed little children for his own sexual gratification, and did so unapologetically.[200] And, he was a known parasite who leeched of his elderly wife and demanded 15% of seized loot. Without a doubt, Muhammad demonstrated an effortless transition into criminality and evolved into a cunning criminal mastermind, who calculated organized heists and raids, while also callously orchestrating gang rapes (at the reluctance of his men).[201]

Like a true psychopath he used guilting and emotional blackmail as a weapon to subdue his disciples, especially his child wife *Aisha.* The Hadith records a particular occasion when a more maturer *Aisha* grew jealous of Muhammad's philandering - he quickly accused her of being influenced by the "devil":

> "A'isha the wife of Allah's Apostle, reported that one day Allah's Messenger came out of her (apartment) during the night and she felt jealous. Then he came and he saw me (in what agitated state of mind) I was. He said: A'isha, what has happened to you? Do you feel jealous? Thereupon she said: How can it be (that a woman like me) should not feel jealous in regard to a *husband like you.* Thereupon Allah's Messenger said: It was *your devil* who had come to you, and she said: Allah's Messenger, is there along with me a devil? He said: Yes. I said: Is devil attached to everyone? He said: Yes. I (Aisha) again said: Allah's Messenger, is it with you also? He said: Yes, but my Lord has helped me against him and as such *I am absolutely safe from his mischief.*"
>
> Sahih Muslim 39:6759

Characteristic of psychopathy, his alleged suicidal threats were also indicative of the condition, yet he never followed through with his intentions. Instead, the Hadith describes *Jibreel* conveniently "saving" him from his attempts.[202]

Muhammad was a true egocentric. He could never truly love as he never experienced it in his formative years. Instead he emulated the 'physical' attributes of love, affection, doting, yet all were undoubtedly superficial. True love is to put the spouse or partner first before yourself. Muhammad was a selfish man who put his own needs first. Furthermore, he may have witnessed domestic abuse in his early formative years and attributed the behaviour to normal 'loving' relations. Consequently, he was an abusive man. He emotionally and mentally abused his wife *Sawda*, a woman suffering with exceptional weight gain, who he threatened to divorce considering that she was also advancing into menopause.[203]

We must also take into consideration that by marrying a child, it demonstrates that he truly was incapable of understanding the concept of love between man and woman. *How could a rationally-minded man fall in love with a child?* Nonetheless, *Aisha* was also subject to his irascibility as Muhammad violently beat her on multiple occasions.[204] In fact, by following his example, Muslim men soon began to emulate his actions and would severely beat their own wives. Disgusted by the growing brutality encouraged by her husband, *Aisha* herself said, "I have not seen any woman suffering as much as the believing women."[205] If a man physically abuses his wife, he does not love her. It's as simple as that. And even though the Hadith pontificates that Muhammad "loved" *Khadija*, it raises questions into his convictions when the man was ultimately her *lap dog*; a financially spoilt and kept man.

True to psychopathy, throughout his career he demonstrated a penchant for dangerous situations, as he constantly desired to engage in battle regardless of the consequences and the mathematical odds against him. If we refer to the chronicles of Islam, his army was invariably outnumbered, which is highly indicative of psychopathological risky behaviour.[206] Nonetheless, true to the condition he invariably avoided responsibility by shifting total accountability to an imaginary *god*.

During his early years in Mecca, he pontificated about being 'misunderstood' and ultimately, through his newfound spirituality, developed a 'martyr complex'. Although, like his 'suicide attempts', he never followed through to lay his life down for the cause. Instead, he once again cowardly avoided responsibility by psychologically manipulating his men and having young soldiers charge before him into certain death:

> It has been reported on the authority of Jabir that a man said:
> Messenger of Allah, where shall I be if I am killed? He replied: In Paradise. The man threw away the dates he had in his hand *and fought until he was killed* (i. e. he did not wait until he could finish the dates)."
> Sahih Muslim 20:4678

Hence, coining the significant Islamic-centric term "martyr." For every one of his deplorable actions, he justified his savagery and capricious nature by using 'revelation' as an excuse. Of course, "I am not something original among the messengers", Muhammad would say whenever confronted over his psychopathy.[207] Finally, despite his immense wealth accumulated from *Khadija's* real estate, assets, and throughout the hundreds of raids - he was notorious for pleading poverty. Consequently, the majority of Muslims today emphatically believe that the "poor, pious, humble" Muhammad died penniless.[208]

In truth, Muhammad was the 'poster child' for traditional psychopathy, as he callously manipulated his followers emotions to fulfill his goals. It's important to note these traits, as you will clearly see these defining characteristics echoing in the following mental disorders of which Muhammad most definitely suffered with.

Psychopathy is the cornerstone of Islam's belief system. While the Islamic community will no doubt interpret this analysis as an *all-out* attack on the 'prophet', designed to denigrate and ridicule the man, the truth is that while Muhammad is responsible for his crimes, his psychopathy was not orchestrated. Everyone is a product of their environment. Muhammad didn't wake up one morning and decide to be a psychopath. On the contrary. Being the sensitive individual he was, it's understandable that his early traumatic childhood and the evolution of events that followed, forced him into becoming the scheming, self-absorbed and manipulative tyrant he became in his 40's.

Naturally, this argument goes back to the classic question as to whether psychopaths are born, or are simply made through environmental conditioning.

MISOGYNY, GYNOPHOBIA AND ABANDONMENT ISSUES

As we delve deeper into the psychological construct of Muhammad, it's only fitting that we re-introduce the exclusive, life-altering incident which undoubtedly unbalanced the fragile mind of the 'prophet': *His abandonment at childhood.*

If we refer to the Islamic chronicles, Muhammad's mother *Amina* allegedly died when he was around 6 years old. However, regardless of her unexpected and premature departure from this world, this traumatic event would have ultimately been perceived by him as *abandonment.* While being either orphaned or abandoned may appear to be contextually different, the intricacies of the complexes are virtually identical; psychologically speaking, both are defined as desertion.

Being that Muhammad was abandoned at such at early age, and by a woman, it most assuredly broke his trust with parental and authority figures (adults); and more exclusively - women. This could also explain his inherent desire to sexually experiment with *children* (see chapters 'pedophilia', and 'homosexual pedophilia').

As we are soon to discover in this lengthy psychoanalysis, not only did her death provoke Muhammad to irrefutably manifest a catalogue of psychopathological disorders, each one acting as domino for the next illness, but he effortlessly transitioned into an unrepentant criminal.

For any child who is abandoned or orphaned, the psychological ramifications are catastrophic to their mental construct. First and foremost, the primary characteristic in abandoned children is *fear.* All children recognize the parameters of security, their boundaries, and affectionately acknowledge those who have nominated themselves to guard them. If their parental shielding is to suddenly vanish, it's highly likely that they will internalize a form of self-loathing, blaming themselves for the event. Even though *Amina* had allegedly 'died', being the sensitive individual Muhammad was, he would have undoubtedly questioned his role in the incident.

For any abandoned child (or when later becoming an adult), it's natural for the them to believe that being neglected was due to their own *failure* to live up to the parent's expectations. Regardless if a parent's vocal disappointments and resentments are absent, children are intrinsically sensitive, and with their limited mental capacity, already begin to negatively rationalize their own dire predicament. I would argue that this could manifest into a number of negative personality disorders. Needless to say, the scar of the parent's indefinite absence will continue for the rest of their lives, as their experience creates a form of "toxic shame."

The child's emotional implosion will also be compounded by the lack of sufficient nutrition, adequate supervision, clothing, housing, heat or shelter. Furthermore, if the child is also sexually abused by both parent, or foster family, (which I suspect may be the case with Muhammad), this too will eventuate with complete social detachment or a dependency disorder.[209]

Without a doubt, it's blatantly obvious that Muhammad permanently internalized a life-long resentment for his mother. We can substantiate this argument with the fact that the Hadith's descriptions seldom record literal affections for *Amina*, and any information about her is scant to say the least. In fact, the Islamic traditions hold Muhammad's aunt *Fatima* in higher regard than her. This indirect snub speaks volumes about his feelings concerning his mother, who had simply passed away. Almost all children have memories of their mother at age 6, and for Muhammad to omit any details of their relationship is a sad indicator for his ultimate bitterness.

If we study his life, from young adult to senior years, his inherent nature mirrors abandonment characteristics through the multiple personality disorders he developed. For example, Muhammad's incessant fear, irrational phobias and obsessive compulsive disorder were his own unique way of cathartically protecting himself against the numerous insecurities he developed, stemming from this single incident. Some of these phobias included germs, demons and of course *women*.

In fact, it has been argued that the punitive ordinances Muhammad placed upon Muslim women were not so much an expression of hate, but *fear*. To be more accurate, the term is 'gynophobia', and according to author of the *Tangled Web* Mel Konner MD PHD, the behaviour apparently stems from the anger of mens' early dependence on women, but also a later dependency on them for sexual gratification.[210] While the difference between gynophobia (fear) and misogyny (hate) is strictly semantics, it exposes Muhammad's intrinsic flaw to reason with women due to his early childhood trauma. Ironically, the 'prophet' invariably demonstrated *both* attributes through his life.

The extent of his psychopathology attributed from this one key event, solidified not only a plethora of detrimental attributes, including his misogyny, but the inevitable path leading to his *criminal* career. The link between criminality and psychopathy stemming from 'abandoned child syndrome' (though not an officially recognized condition) - includes broken homes, childhood neglect, abuse or trauma. These factors have been recorded in a number of cases regarding notorious criminals, such as Charles Manson, Jeffrey Dahmer, Aileen Wuornos, David Berkowitz, Ted Bundy, Andrei Chikatilo and many, many more.

Like the aforementioned list of murderers, who were also neglected, rejected or shamed by their community, parents and closest relations as children, Muhammad would have also faced constant ridicule by his peers for being an orphan - a social outcast. This would have been the indelible psychological scar that further solidified his psychopathic tendencies and eventual retaliation towards those who initially rejected him.

The issue of Muhammad's childhood 'abandonment' also offers a key insight into his extensive psychosexual disorders (see chapter). Though he did strike up an exceptionally close (yet I suspect inappropriate) relationship with his foster mother, aunt *Fatima*, his time in her household was short lived (see chapter 'Oedipus complex'). Thus it's understandable that being left to rely on himself in his early teens, Muhammad would have manifested tendencies towards either social detachment, insecurity or total dependency. His premature ejection into the cold medieval trading hub of Mecca would most definitely had also contributed to his 'borderline personality disorder'.

If we also take into consideration his excessive dependency on the motherly *Khadija*, and her incessant bossing and manipulation, this would have played a crucial role in his burgeoning hatred for women. Furthermore, his sexual repression (see chapter), and the early ridicule he would've faced from women for being a *dwarf*, all contributed towards his scheming intention to create a punitive misogynistic society.

If we are to study the Quran and more exclusively, the Hadith, which bear the examples given by him to the Ummah, the traditions are a shocking account of misogyny, gynophobia, superstition, discrimination, physical abuse and sex crimes. Furthermore, throughout the texts, there is a distinct underlying message of female *inferiority* regarding intelligence, leadership, hygiene, physicality, morality and reliability.

It's abundantly clear that the early traumatic events of his childhood, the underlying resentment towards his mother, the indignant slights by the townswomen (being a dwarf) and *Khadija's* man-handling, all contributed to Muhammad developing his own *inferiority* complex. Psychologically speaking, the most common form of 'offense' is a strong *defense*. Thus, Muhammad's personal inadequacies were invariably projected onto his female disciples, which through his own failures, women always faced the consequences; not him. This is another indicator of his 'narcissistic personality disorder' (see chapter).

Indeed, Muhammad was a man of resentment. Being a man of immense pride, and chronic insecurity, he forbade women from *ruling* entirely, by asserting that their intelligence was prohibitive for the task:[211]

> Narrated by Abu Bakra
> During the battle of Al-Jamal, Allah benefited me with a Word (I heard from the Prophet). When the Prophet heard the news that the people of the Persia had made the daughter of Khosrau their Queen (ruler), he said,

> "Never will succeed such a nation as makes a woman their ruler."
> Sahih Bukhari 9:88:219

In his own words, "this is because of the deficiency in a woman's mind."[212] In truth, his intrinsic hatred stemming from his childhood abandonment destroyed any chance of a utopian, egalitarian theocratic society.

The essence of Medinan Islam was mired with a pungent message of male superiority, complete with 'holy' ordinances created by him to stifle women's liberty and expression. Nowhere in history has such a misogynistic sentiment been engrained in any theocratical foundations compared to Muhammadan Islam. Even the most basic right of testimony in any Islamic court of law was prohibited for the Muslim woman. Their status in the Ummah was ultimately recognized by the echelon as *second-class*, as any Muslima's submission of evidence could only be considered legitimate with the inclusion of four *male* witnesses.[213] Considering that Muhammad preached that a 'woman's testimony is half of a man's', mathematically this would calculate to a total of eight women witnesses who would need to be brave enough to support their Muslim sister. Obviously, there has never been a case so audacious for Muslimas throughout Islamic history, to defy the organization and most importantly, their husbands.

Yet, the stench of male superiority has continued to permeate unhindered through centuries of Islamic jurisprudence. For example, according to Muhammadan law, a husband is permitted, nay encouraged, to fabricate false testimonies accusing their wives of *lewdness* (adultery) - undeniably, this law was invented as a quick solution for men who no longer desired their wife.[214] Ultimately, this insidious caveat would serve to facilitate the husband's desire that his *expired* wife would be executed by stoning.[215]

In truth, under Islamic rule the 'rights' of Muslim wives were to silently serve their husbands and *never* annoy them, lest they faced dire consequences:

> It was narrated from Mu'adh bin Jabal that:

> the Messenger of Allah said: "No woman annoys her husband but his wife among houris (of Paradise) safs: 'Do not annoy him, may Allah destroy you, for he is just a temporary guest with you and soon he will leave you and join us.'"
> Ibn Majah 9:2092

The laws given to men over women were draconian to say the least - reminiscent of an Orwellian landscape drenched in hopelessness, mired in dangerous religious dogma. Being a man plagued with insecurity, Muhammad relished his authority of inescapable control and conviction. Throughout his reign, he maintained the gender balance of power by legislatively enforcing that inheritances should be disproportionate, and always more favorable to the men in the family.[216] Naturally, this would prohibit women from escaping their prison world by attaining any position of influence. Consequently, Muslim women would never be able seize power, mutiny, and control the population without financial support to establish an egalitarian democratic system, or perhaps invest in protective mercenaries for their cause. No doubt, this discriminative law derived from Muhammad's resentment that his wife *Khadija*, held the purse strings. Inevitably, women became trapped in a metastasizing male-oriented hegemony, where the confines of Islam's cult boundaries continued to expand past the borders of reason and commonsense.

Equally as discriminative as the 'law of inheritance', Muhammad decreed that men alone could marry up to four wives and take as many concubines as they pleased.[217] In keeping with the tone of lavishing sensual indulgences on his men, the Muslim women would be persistently governed not only by Islamic legislation, but primarily by their husbands *and* the female familial hierarchy. Forever would they be relegated to a system of obsequiousness, eternally *competing* with three other wives, dozens of concubines, and younger, prospective brides, all eager to please their master lest they face inevitable divorce (see the tragedy of *Sawda*).[218] If we use Muhammad's marriages as the benchmark of Islamic social cohesion, it's abundantly clear that eventual schisms would erupt within any polygamous Muslim household. Ironically, the shining example of excellence, the perfect human himself, could not resist in lavishing more attention on his young wife, *Aisha*. Consequently, his 'perfect' household periodically came to blows over discrimination.[219]

However, the advocation (by Muhammad's example) for spousal in-fighting, only serves to boost the husband's ego, as he becomes the centre of their undeniably small universe. Just as the planets in the solar system revolve around the sun, so shall Muslimas emulate the celestial giants by gravitating around their master.

Upon studying the Hadith even further, it's also evidential that Muhammad's mental illness had infected his closest of male companions. When disagreements between wives had reached its boiling point, his closest confidant Umar quickly interceded to reproach any wife for taking precedence over his child wife, *Aisha*. As *Umar* famously reprimanded *Hafsa* (Muhammad's wife), "Do not imitate Aisha, for she is more charming than you and more beloved to the Prophet."[220] One doesn't need to emphasize the hurt inflicted upon his wives by the misogynistic and undignified insults, all for simply attempting to stay *in the loop*, so to speak.

Furthermore, the bureaucratic procedure for Islamic 'divorce' itself is just another caveat which exposes the misogynistic tenets of Islamic world. Exemplary to the act, Muslim husbands need only to state their intentions by reciting "I divorce you" (Talaaq) two, or three times in the company of an Islamic notary - this usually sees the wife shunned completely from the Ummah.[221] Typically, it would be exceptionally difficult for her to return back to her parents of whom had received a handsome dowry by the spouse. Divorce in Islam is invariably labelled as an act of *shame*, and can lead to 'honor killings', to wash the stain of *dishonor* from the family name.

Even today, women who carry the 'shame' of their failure to please ex-husbands, will often resort to a life of prostitution and living of the Zakat (alms) to survive and provide for their children.[222] Ironically, this taboo act that puts food on her table, is punishable by death in Islam (considered adultery). Thus, it begs the question: if Islam was a loving egalitarian society (as many Muslim apologists purport), then a woman would never have to resort to the very profession which is considered a mortal sin in Muhammad's 'perfect' ecology.

Furthermore, stemming from his early abandonment issues - his own neuroses, insecurities and personal jealousies - all were exemplified, as women were forbidden from leaving their houses without chaperones and *hijabs* - lest they, once again, be accused of lewdness (adultery).[223]

In truth, if Muhammad could, there's no doubt that all Muslim women up until today, would be forced to wear collars and leashes. Allegedly being the closest of his companions, his astute child wife *Aisha* was witness to her husband's penchant to humiliate, by accusing him "You have made us (women) into dogs."[224] Needless to say, his young wife was accurate in her attack when a disciple of Muhammad commented that, "If *pus* were to pour from the husband's nose and the wife licked it with her tongue, she would still never be able to fulfill his rights over her."[225]

This disgusting exhortation reflects on Muslim males' inability to express or understand love. Only a sick individual would concoct such a disgusting, debasing act to prevent Muslim women from rising from their relegated second-class status. How anyone could treat another human in such a way would leave any rationally minded person bewildered.

Still, his wives' occasional protests and timid disagreements did nothing to deter him from creating more punitive legislations. Instead, Muhammad revealed another 'revelation' from *god*, which perpetually kept Muslim women under the foot of men:

> "Men are in charge of women, by right of Allah has given one over the other and what they spend from their (husband's) wealth. Muslim women are *devoutly* obedient."
>
> Quran 4:34

This commandment alone drives the dogmatic Islamic expectation for unwavering subservience from Muslimas. Likewise, it's worth nothing that a Muslim husband may *beat* his wife into submission only if he *fears* (neither endures) disobedience - without any evidence:

> "But those wives from whom your *fear* rebellion, admonish them and banish them to beds apart and *beat* them."
>
> Quran 4:34

Likewise, a supplementary commandment was also enacted to prohibit other rationally minded men (which weren't many) from questioning domestic violence within other Islamic homes:

> The prophet said: "A man will not be asked as to why he beats his wife."
>
> Abu Dawud 11:2142

Even if a select minority of compassionate Muslim men did exist, and who would rather love their wife than beat her, Muhammad's unchallengeable law ruled out any egalitarian intercession.

Consequently, the sanctification for spousal rape naturally became entwined in this unimaginable law. In addition to this, *consensual* sex also became a non-issue, as the Islamic texts purport that a husband does not need to clarify her intent for the act, "as a woman's silence is her consent."[226] As Muslim women knew the punitive laws of obedience, it stands to reason that they had no choice *but* to stay silent.

The indignation suffered by women was unprecedented, and perhaps the culmination of Muhammad's intolerance was his crude regard:

> "Women are your fields of cultivation, so go into your tilth *when you like*"
> Quran 2:223 (Shakir).

This statement exposes his rationale that women are nothing but inanimate objects who neither should be asked permission for sex, but can be molested, raped and impregnated, all without their consent.

His intense hatred for women didn't end with these oppressive edicts, instead the misogynistic sentiment attributed to his inherent superstitious nature also served to continue debasing women, legally and *spiritually*. The Islamic texts invariably record Muhammad's diatribe against women, and superstitiously accusing them of "advancing and retiring in the shape of the devil", "obstructing mens' prayer delivery to *Allah*" and insisting that the majority of women were destined for hell.[227] Indeed, not only did his resentment and superstitious sensibilities create a *hell* on earth for women, but the 'prophet' based his entire philosophy regarding the opposite gender on *fear*. In fact, it was he alone who, through his uncompromising distrust of the opposite sex, propagated the ideology that women were *evil omens*.[228]

His inherent superstitious fear-mongering created a cultural vacuum of gynophobia and obsessive compulsions for not only women to persistently clean themselves (see *Ghusl*), but men also from coming into contact with them, especially when menstruating. Throughout his life, Muhammad demonstrated an intense and irrational fear of the adult female genitalia, going as far as to intimate that *menses* was from Satan:

> Narrated Grandfather of Adi ibn Thabit
> "Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said: Sneezing, drowsing, yawning in prayer, also *menstruation*... are from (the acts of) Satan."
> Tirmidhi Hadith, Number 315

Indeed, the extent of his misandry further forbade women from entering a mosque, nor allowing any to recite the Quran *while* menstruating.[229]

If one is to reflect on his repulsive sex life, it becomes somewhat understandable why his inherent gynophobia towards adult women motivated him to seek sexual gratification with *children*. As they are yet to reach the onset of sexual development, children are exempt from menstruation which not only suited Muhammad's sexual compulsions, but also his obsessive fear of menstrual blood. Likewise, his intense distaste for adult women's pubic hair naturally saw him take strong preference for pre-pubescent youths, i.e *Aisha*.[230]

Nonetheless, despite his underlying sense of resentment for his wives, he still displayed hints of jealousy and possessiveness by enforcing a law prohibited men from entering his house without permission. Likewise, all male visitors were reduced to awkwardly communicating to Muhammad's wives through the ubiquitous *Islamic veil*, which also saw it's establishment in the early mosques.[231]

Despite his superficial displays of protectiveness towards his women, his actions and words proved him to be nothing more than a misogynistic scoundrel. The grand master of Islam, of whom today Muslimas believe is the shining example of human perfection, inspired the Islamic notion that "the best women are the ones with the prettiest faces and the cheapest dowries."[232] This proclamation gives a whole new meaning to the term 'meat market'. For a husband to put a price on their wife is unthinkable, as it should also be to any *god*.

Sadly, even today Muslimas are indoctrinated to believe that great, positive and social reform came after the ascension of Muhammad. When in truth, the system was devised to benefit him and *men* only. Although, the Meccans did indeed practice rampant polygamy, favoured sons over daughters, and invested in a range of discriminative cultural attachments. Likewise, their inherent disregard for females consequently led to the cultural avocation for infanticide by means of burying girls alive at birth.[233] However, Muhammad did nothing to stem the tide of misogyny and only made matters worse.

In fact, his hypocrisy and unwillingness to commit to egalitarian reform is exemplified with his self-gratifying practice of unlimited polygamy, and the continued advocation of totalitarian rights over his wives. Muhammad also favoured *sons* over daughters, and was intrinsically discriminative towards women regarding their spiritual intercession. For example, it must be noted that out of the 360 pre-Islamic deities, the echelon of the deity hierarchy were comprised of three *female* goddesses, *Al-Lat, Manat* and *Al-Uzza*. Although originally acknowledged by Muhammad, yet during his influence under *Satan's* spell, these were regarded as the 'flying cranes' (the Guaraniq) who were allegedly the *daughters* of *Allah*.[234] However, upon his capture of the Ka'aba, the 'prophet' destroyed every idol deity, especially seeing that the aforementioned predominant *female* gods were completely erased from Arabic history. Instead, he elected only one *male* god authority, *Allah*. It's irrefutable that Muhammad's inherent hatred for women inspired him to eradicate any possibility of ever being ruled by a female higher power.

Furthermore, he may have abolished the act of infanticide, but regarding his track record of wanton pedophilia, it's apparent that his desire to cast off the pre-Islamic culture was only to facilitate his sexual penchant for little children. However, his exhortations on 'apostasy' invariably proved to be counterproductive in eroding pagan infanticide, as young girls and women were often stoned to death or worse for disobeying their fathers and Islam. As Muhammad so eloquently stated, "take them and kill them wherever ye find them (regarding apostasy)."[235]

In truth, the rights of women were far worse under Islam than under Meccan law. During the pre-Islamic era, women were permitted to rule their tribe and hold real-estate, wealth and be self-employed (please refer to *Khadija* and the tragedy of tribal leader *Umm Qirfa*). Yet, Muhammad fervently abolished the concept that any woman would dictate to he.[236]

Ironically, it was one of Muhammad's closest disciples *Umar*, who indirectly stated the obvious, that women enjoyed more freedoms, exclusively *verbal expression*, before the invention of Islam.[237] Once again, the sentiment is echoed by even his beloved child-wife, *Aisha*, whom interceded for a close girl-friend of which had been violently beaten by her husband. *Aisha* is reported to have said to her husband, "I have never seen any woman suffer so much as the believing women."[238]

The truth is that Muhammad couldn't have cared less for the plight of women. I believe being the sensitive individual he was, his abandonment as a child served to be the primary component to unravel the man's psychological state. If we are to study every intrinsic aspect of his psychopathology, invariably it all leads back to his *mother*. The underlying theme of 'female inferiority' has served to bolster every one of his behavioural disorders, and in truth, he projected his hatred, his flaws, his past resentments, and his own desire to ridicule women, onto his female companions. With total impunity, he relished the opportunity to inflict the greatest amount of humiliation on all women, including his wives. Undoubtedly, the theme of 'humiliation' is a concept that the 'prophet' was fond of wielding to denigrate anyone he considered inferior. This sentiment is also mirrored by his commandment to impose Jizya tax on unbelievers, "those who refuse must pay the poll tax out of *humiliation* and lowliness."[239]

Muhammad was no renaissance man. No 'prophet' of god. In fact, his behaviour, albeit exemplary in barbarism, is mirrored by the numerous warlords and despots in history. If women were allegedly mistreated in pre-Islamic times, surely he did nothing to alleviate their suffering. Invariably, none of the laws he enacted served to bond both the sexes with compassion and harmonious solidarity.

Thus, if we are to take a step back, and objectively analyze the early events of his life, it's fair to say that if *Amina* had not neglected her child, the world would be a far better place today. Alas, for the last 1400 years, the planet has witnessed some of the worst atrocities stemming from Muhammad's misogyny, all based on his psychopathy deriving from one event: his abandonment.

DEPENDENT PERSONALITY DISORDER

This section of Muhammad's psychoanalysis truly demonstrates the birth of Islam and how it came about - through one man's childish inability to make his way in the world.

To begin, although it is evident that Muhammad suffered with 'Dependent personality disorder' in his early years, he did partially *grow out* of it by his 40's.[240] Nonetheless, individuals who suffer with the disorder have a long-standing need to be taken care of, nurtured, and mollycoddled. Not only are they are excessively 'clingy' and desperately fear abandonment and rejection, but maintain a distinct lack of confidence and are prone to extended periods of self-doubt. Occupationally speaking, D.P.D individuals may in fact become so debilitated that it invariably effects their work performance and continued opportunity for future employment. Excessive dependency on trusted companions is required to facilitate social engagements and friendships. They are intrinsically incapable of initiating everyday basic decisions and are known to be born *'people pleasers'* due to their inability to express disagreement with others. Consequently, this makes those with the disorder easily manipulated.

In his early years, Muhammad epitomized the condition. Like those with D.P.D, he also had trouble expressing disagreement with people throughout his adolescence and was referred to as an *'impartial arbitrator'*.[241] In other words, he couldn't *disagree* with anyone, and was the quintessential 'sycophant'. Directly after receiving his first 'revelation' he was characteristically plagued with pessimism and self-doubt. Taking into consideration Muhammad's multiple suicide attempts, it is clearly indicative that he suffered an extreme bout of D.P.D.[242]

Throughout his life, he displayed an excessively 'clingy' nature. His controversial marriage to *Khadija* was highly symptomatic of the condition. Like all individuals suffering with the disorder, Muhammad also had difficulty initiating courses of action - he never proposed to his first wife, and was only poached by *Khadija* for her own agenda.[243] Though, Muhammad obviously was keen to marry a much older woman due to both a lack of confidence and a long standing need to be taken care of. At the same time, he relied heavily on her to initiate social interaction with others. If we refer to the Islamic traditions concerning his early life, it's evident that Muhammad had no close friends, if any at all.

Throughout the years he was married to his older wife, he maintained a strong financial, social and somewhat paternal dependency on her. When *Khadija* died, his anxiety which was attributed to childhood rejection, surfaced which compelled him to urgently initiate another relationship as a source of care and support. Coincidentally, within days of his first wife's passing, Muhammad quickly married the maternalistic *Sawda* "the mother of believers", who was physically known to be a tall, large, *motherly* type.[244] Considering his abnormally short stature, Muhammad would've been *dwarfed* by her size. Regardless, his new relationship would've serve two purposes; enabling him to simultaneously start a family, and also once again fulfill his 'Oedipus complex'.[245] Interestingly, *Aisha* (Muhammad's child bride, 3rd wife) also referred to *Sawda* as more of a mother to her than a fellow consort to her husband.[246]

It's clearly evident that after being abandoned by his mother, and placed in the care of numerous family relations, Muhammad grew excessively dependent and insecure. As his father had died before he was born, he never experienced the blessing of belonging to a traditional family. This would have been a source of ridicule for his peers, thus undermining his self-esteem and creating a mental vacuum of self-loathing, and self-doubt. It was *Khadija's* death that served to be the *wake-up call* for Muhammad's inherent insecurity and the ill-prospect of ever having a family. Thus, he propagated Islam's polygamy laws not only to sate his sexual desires, but to eradicate the prospect of him ever being alone. However, his over zealous nature proved to inevitably expose his 'prophethood' as hypocritical and fraudulent; Muhammad married considerably more than the prescribed 'holy' laws (which allow up to four wives).[247]

His weak work-ethic which derived from D.P.D, inspired an unrelenting attitude of indolence. After willingly giving up his working days after his mid

20's, it only proves he remained largely unemployable. Of course, Islamic tradition would have you believe that Muhammad was a capable and diligent worker; trusted and exceptionally hard working.[248] Of course, these traditions were dictated to the Ummah, *by Muhammad.* Truthfully, no-one knows much about his past, except him. Yet the old saying "a leopard never changes his spots", serves to be an indicator of his early life and desire for employment. The fact that Muhammad officially 'retired' from work at the early age of 25 only proves his inherent unwillingness to work. Of course, this could have only been possible by flaunting his dependency disorder in front of *Khadija.* However, little did he know that his future wife had ulterior motives.

The union was not formed out of love, but from her astutely business-minded sensibilities to profit from her prospective husband's 'prophethood'.[249] According to the chronicles, upon learning from her servant *Maysarah* that her employee was destined to be a 'prophet', *Khadija* immediately proposed to Muhammad.[250] Though, it's fair to say that Muhammad also benefitted from the engagement, as being the lazy individual he was, he spent the majority of his time living of her wealth - as the saying goes, "idle hands are the devil's workshop."

Essentially, Muhammad's dependency on *Khadija*, was his *achilles heal.* Muhammad was manipulated by both his wife and her cousin, *Waraqa*, who saw great potential in exploiting her husband's future 'revelations' (schizophrenic episodes) for political power. Being a cunning opportunist, she took complete advantage of Muhammad's malleable nature, and manipulated him like a pawn upon learning of her prospective husband's special connection with 'god'.

Ironically, *Khadija* was equally manipulative as Muhammad was capable of being in his later years. Thus, he learned from the best. And if we are to acknowledge his inherent 'Oedipus complex', it's apt to say "Like *mother*, like son." Her intentions to exploit her husband's onset of schizophrenia was attributed to the fact that she was merely a *woman*. Being a highly independent female in ancient times, and regardless of her significant financial stature, she hit a 'political' *glass ceiling* regarding her desire for greater power and authority. The fact that she had already rejected a number of wealthy suitors, proves she only desired to be an entirely autonomous individual.[251]

The ancient trend of suppression towards women is cross-cultural, and it's fair to say that females never shared equal ground with men.[252] This is substantiated by the fact that female infanticide was a cultural normality in pre-Islamic times (ironically, the trend of hatred towards females continued with Islam).[253] We have to acknowledge that Muhammad's wife had to seek her father's consent to marry her husband. Desperate to obtain her independence, this exercise also proved her cunning and manipulative nature; *Khadija* coerced her father's acceptance of Muhammad after getting him drunk.[254]

Ironically, Muhammad's dependence is juxtaposed by *Khadija's* ferocious independence. It was her alone who undoubtably remedied Muhammad's dependency disorder with 'egoism', allowing him later to become a ruthless warlord. Conclusively, it's clearly evident that without *Khadija* and her wealth, Muhammad wouldn't have had the time to establish and propagate his religion, or establish his military in Medina.

Nonetheless, true to his condition, it must be noted that prior to his 'prophethood', Muhammad was entirely doubtful of his 'abilities' and most importantly, his mental faculties. *Khadija* would have grown desperate to convince her husband of his 'gift', in the event he might actually take his own life, thus destroying her plans for higher political power. Taking advantage of his dependency disorder, his gullibility and naiveté, she relied on an age-old tradition; resorting to the lowest common denominator - sex.

Lest we forget, Islam would not have took fruition if *Khadija* hadn't exposed her private parts to her husband; a disturbing ruse which ultimately convinced him of his 'sanity'. As the tradition holds, Muhammad had become increasingly erratic and unconvinced of his 'prophethood'. On multiple occasions, a 'spirit', whom Muhammad suspected was *Satan*, continued to exponentially appear and distress him. Being the scheming and experienced woman she was, *Khadija* 'tested the spirit' by seductively ordering her young subject to sit on her thighs. She then asked her husband if the 'spirit' continued to follow him, of which he responded by confirming its presence. Finally, she parted her legs and gown to reveal her genitals. Once again, she asked the same question, only for Muhammad to inform her that the 'apparition' had disappeared. *Khadija* told her husband that it was indeed a 'holy angel', and not *Satan* - presumably because angels would not appear before a woman's nakedness.[255] Yet, anyone with commonsense would deduce that Muhammad's preoccupation with the 'vision' disappeared only after being entranced by his wife's genitals; of which were on full display. Upon that moment, *Khadija* knew she could exploit her sexuality (which Muhammad craved) to fulfill her desires for complete autonomy. Although he remained a virtual *lap dog* to his wife, a new, more emboldened Muhammad surfaced, who became convinced of his connection to *god*, and thus, set forth to change Arabia forever. Ultimately, his dependency issues went into sudden remission after consuming a strict diet of egoism and sexual manipulation.

However, shades of his condition did surface in various occurrences during his later years. For example, Muhammad emphatically forced Muslim disciples do most of the unconscionable *dirty work* for him. Ironically, assassinations, murders and looting were never carried out by he.[256] Typically, cult leaders rarely get their hands dirty. They are overly *dependent* on their followers to do the dirty work.

NAPOLEON COMPLEX AND DELUSIONS OF GRANDEUR

Named after the historical French emperor *Napoleon* - who was erroneously assumed to be exceptionally short in stature - those suffering with the disorder have been documented to display arrogant, boastful, narcissistic and aggressive behaviour.[257] Interestingly, these characteristics are highly prevalent in men who are abnormally short, e.g under 5'5 or less.

Before I explain the intricacies of the condition, it's pertinent to address the issue of Muhammad's actual physical height. Firstly, while this will inevitably serve to be a risible anecdote for the Muslim world, the fact of the matter is that Muhammad was indeed a dwarf, and an obese one at that:

> Narrated AbuBarzah:
> "I saw AbuBarzah who came to visit Ubaydullah ibn Ziyad. Then a man named Muslim who was there in the company mentioned it to me. When Ubaydullah saw him (Muhammad), he said: This Muhammad of yours is a *dwarf and fat*. The old man (i.e. AbuBarzah) understood it. So he said: I did not think that I should remain among people who would make me feel ashamed of the company of Muhammad."
> Abu Dawud 40:4731

While this tradition clearly depicts the grand master of the universe being nothing more than an overweight dwarf, the Islamic world has conveniently dissembled and perpetrated the myth that the man was the quintessential, tall, dark and handsome type. I have challenged many Muslims over this fact, all unwilling to accept the truth by slandering my position as someone who has provided *daif* (weak) translation. However, it's hard for me to be accommodating of their sensitivities considering that the overwhelming evidence all points to the fact that Muhammad was an abnormally short man.

One glaring contradiction in the Islamic refutation, is that the early traditions pertaining to *Khadija's* coaching of her husband undeniably prove he was a man of meager stature. If we refer to the aforementioned anecdote where *Khadija* reassures her husband of his sanity, we see one crucial detail which exposes the Islamic lie. Tradition holds that *Khadija* 'tested the spirit' by inviting her husband to "sit" on her thighs, alternating between both, before she opens her legs, exposing her genitals to the 'spirit':

> "Would you please tell me when the spirit comes to you?" When Muhammad told her of the spirit's arrival, Khadija said "Muhammad, sit on my left thigh." Muhammad sat on her left thigh. "Do you see the spirit?" she asked. "Yes." "Then sit on my right thigh." Muhammad sat on her right thigh. "Do you see the spirit?" she asked. "Yes," he answered. "Then sit on my lap." Muhammad sat on her lap. "Do you see the spirit?" she asked. "Yes," he answered. Khadija uncovered a feminine part of her body while Muhammad was sitting on her lap. "Do you see the spirit?" "No," he answered. Then Khadija said, "Muhammad, that spirit is an angel, not a devil"[258]

I ask you, how could a supposedly tall, weighty and muscular man in his prime, sit on an aging woman's thighs and have no record of her discomfort in the Hadith? Surely, a normal sized man would have prohibited her from continuing the ridiculous spectacle, let alone proposing such an absurd 'test'. It's obvious that *Khadija* was able to 'bounce' her subject on her thighs, when the man was clearly a dwarf.

So, what exactly is Napoleon complex? Textbook classification of the condition describes individuals suffering with a strong 'inferiority complex' and are highly prone to overcompensate for their lack of height with irresponsible or boastful behaviour, to gain respect and acceptance with the *'big boys'*.[259] Short people have more difficulty getting attention in general. They feel inadequate and need constant validation. Considering that the Islamic texts describe Muhammad's psychical stature as a 'dwarf', it would lead many psychologists to conclude that he had exceptionally negative personal issues with his height and rejection throughout his early life.[260]

Consequently, Muhammad invented a fallacious backstory about his alleged 'prophethood' and fabricated *encounters* with supernatural beings to rise from insignificance. Furthermore, the fact that hundreds of weak-minded fools imbibed the nonsense he preached, he interpreted their infatuation with him as positive reinforcement for his burgeoning psychopathy, which further conditioned him to act that way permanently. Individuals who have developed 'Napoleon complex' must actively seek to control those in their presence and exaggerate their social standing and accomplishments.[261] Small men have the propensity to be the loudest in a social setting, to become obsessed with body-building, self-image improvement, and over-exaggerate their accomplishments (if they have any). Those with 'Napoleon complex' will fabricate lies to elevate themselves professionally and socially, and are generally quite obnoxious.[262] Self-promotion is a universal trait often occurring in small men.[263] Their greatest fear is fading into *insignificance* or redundancy.

Muhammad suffered explicitly with this complex. If one is to study the Hadith, they will see that he exemplified all characteristics indicative of the behavioural disorder. He was exceptionally self-promoting, labeling himself as the "exalted standard of character", "an excellent model of conduct" and the "perfect human."[264] And as we have previously discussed, his inherent misandry and misogynistic tendencies certainly provoked him to be overbearing and controlling of his wives, and women in general.[265] Although this was inevitable for an exceptionally small man suffering with the Napoleon complex, where control of others is paramount.

Being obsessed with his own self-image and unfortunately being endowed with an unattractive physique (it's also highly possible he suffered with *acromegaly*, a rare endocrine syndrome) and being a dwarf, he projected his flaws onto his men.[266] Consequently, he prohibited Muslim men from exposing their torsos and their lower legs or wearing tight fitting clothes.[267] Undoubtedly, his soldiers would have been very masculine and well-toned considering that the army was constantly in a state of physical exertion, and their well-sculpted bodies would've undermined his own confidence, thus driving him to 'revelation' to level the playing field; once again boosting his ego. This is highly indicative of a Napoleonic 'inferiority complex'.

Likewise, being a jealous individual who couldn't stand to see people outperform him, he arrogantly prohibited his cult from playing or listening to music.[268] For anyone to play a musical instrument, it requires a considerable amount of skill. If Muhammad couldn't play any musical instrument, it would prove he wasn't the 'perfect human' as he made himself out to be. How it must have grated on his sensibilities to hear the beautiful, orchestrated compositions of true talent, knowing that he would never be able to perform, nor fathom the complex process of the art form.

Nonetheless, once depriving his cult from the sensual, he propagated the lie that he alone possessed an unlimited set of 'supernatural' skills, far outweighing the common man - even plagiarizing the miracles of Jesus Christ recorded the New Testament. According to the Hadith, Muhammad was bestowed by *Allah* with the ability to split the moon, materialize water from his fingers (for ritual washing) and multiply bread for his followers.[269] Yet, the irony is that Muhammad allegedly died a pauper without any food in his house (obviously demonstrating piety to gain attention). If this is so, it exposes the man as a charlatan - why couldn't he have filled his house with bread by his own hands? Of course, both are dangerous lies fabricated by Islamic zealots to spread the myth, but ultimately, it puts Muslims in the position of questioning whether the man was indeed a fraud.

Alas, if Muhammad's Napoleonic thirst for complete adoration wasn't enough, the 'prophet' was so bold as to declare himself indirectly as *god* himself (see Messiah and God Complex). This was an audacious move for a man who suffered with the worst form of psychological insecurities, especially when he knew himself that despite not possessing the power of true prophecy recorded in Jewish traditions, neither could he comprehend simple *strategy*. Muhammad never understood strategical theory, *foresight* or anticipation, and instead relied upon desperately fabricated absurd 'revelations' of convenience whenever he was caught with his pants down - which was routine. His military campaigns were financed by *random* looting and raids on trade routes, which showed absolutely no ability to orchestrate, but demonstrated himself to be nothing more than a mindless barbarian. Again this demonstrates 'risky behaviour'.

In truth, the fact that it took Muhammad multiple *failed* attempts to invade Mecca only proves that his strategical abilities were substandard to say the least. Thus, it's no wonder why he ultimately banned the *strategical* game of 'chess', as anyone who could actually master its mathematically based theory would have inadvertently outshone the 'prophet' - an inconceivable prospect for a man who was allegedly chosen by *god* among all mankind.[270]

Likewise, his Napoleonic controlling instinct also regulated Muslims' diet, as he prohibited the consumption of pork and alcohol.[271] Slowly but surely, through his own inflated sense of self-importance, he removed everything which was fun and pleasurable from Muslims' lives. The last act of removing total individuality, was the constriction of hairstyles and personal dress sense, no different from the cult ideology which North Korea indoctrinates its citizens with.[272]

Arguably, the prohibition of men wearing garments surpassing their ankles is also undoubtedly attributed to his dwarfish stature, as it's irrefutable that he resented wearing 'normal' clothes which would've inevitably dragged on the ground, periodically tripping him up. After becoming a rich and kept man (being married to *Khadija*), Muhammad would have had custom clothing sewn to accommodate his tiny stature, ultimately removing the possibility of him tripping on his garments ever again (all his clothes were raised above the ankles). This would've resulted in his men also forced to emulate the style. Another indication of *Napoleonic* pride.

Yet, Muhammad would have for the longest time internalized an indelible psychological scar that provoked him to *fear* people into emulating his own bizarre dress sense, thus eradicating the possibility of ever being reminded of his dwarfism:

> The Prophet said, "The part of an Izar (garment) which hangs below the ankles is in the Fire."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:678

> And...

> Allah's Apostle said, "While a man was dragging his Izar (garment) on the ground (behind him), suddenly Allah made him sink into the earth and he will go on sinking into it till the Day of Resurrection."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:681

Fear was always the glue which served to be the social adhesive in the cult. Muhammad fervently dictated who his followers should befriend, demonizing unbelievers by portraying them as filthy creatures, which allowed him to explicitly define and control Muslim social circles.[273] Furthermore, he manipulated his cohorts logic, discouraged commonsense and forbade his followers to show compassion to non-Muslims.[274] All typical of those with 'Napoleon complex'. In truth, Muhammad was an egocentric control freak; tantamount to a schoolyard bully, or a paranoid gang leader.

The Islamic Hadith records many of Muhammad's tall tales: his perceived ability to *satisfy* all his wives in one night despite his chronic impotence, and his wild fantasies claiming to possess the sexual strength of 30 men (*Allah* allegedly sent him a pot of cooked meat with 'magical' ingredients).[275] Those with a grandiose sense of self-worth, may act out delusions where they believe to have a special relationship with a person of power, or entity.[276] As a result, Muhammad boasted that he had a 'special' connection to *god*, and that he was chosen for a great task. To overcompensate for his lack of accomplishments, Muhammad bragged about his *ability* to perform supernatural 'miracles', and his unique connection to the spirit world.[277]

If undiagnosed and untreated with psychotherapy, *Napoleon complex* can evolve into a highly delusional state of grandiose self-existence; 'delusion of grandeur' or 'megalomania'.[278] Sadly, Muhammad's metastasizing exaggerations and delusions of self-worth, including his unchecked aggression, resulted in the deaths of millions of innocent victims - identical to Napoleon's belligerent and delusional nature. Individuals suffering with 'delusions of grandeur' are seldom able to accept their mediocrity and perceive every action they take as unprecedented, genius, benevolent and without error. Sadly, people suffering with this complex may manifest their delusions into psychotic episodes, and will pursue every opportunity to live out their fantasy, sometimes with violent consequences.[279] Studies have also shown that those with an 'inferiority complex' invariably feel unsafe and anxious. Lest we forget Muhammad was also an anxious and insecure man, and was desperate to validate his existence by drawing constant attention to himself; even when it was invariably negative. His insecurity was also exemplified through his over dependency on *Khadija, Sawda* and his cohorts.

Researchers have now linked 'Napoleon complex', 'inferiority complex' and 'grandiose delusions' directly to 'paranoid schizophrenia', which Muhammad also suffered with. It has been found that those suffering with 'schizophrenia' use their delusions as a defense mechanism to counterbalance their sense of inferiority.[280]

Unfortunately, even today Islam will disingenuously still continue to spread the lie of the man's perfect physical stature, his alleged amiable temperament, and his psychologically stable condition. Of course, the typical Muslim defense cannot be helped considering that the cult has faced rampant psychological indoctrination for over 1400 years. Like the extended *Kim* family of North Korea, where the North Korean public venerate their leaders with complete adoration - all buying into the cult of personality - Islam retains an identical approach to their master.

Sadly, for a man who was allegedly a tall *adonis* - the 'perfect human' - the truth is that Muhammad was nothing more than a frustrated, self-loathing and disappointed individual, for one reason - his height. I have no sympathy for any Muslim who willingly digests the myth that their master possessed an impressive physique, and refuses to accept that the 'prophet' was nothing more than a little man - not so much physically, but mentally and emotionally.

SCHIZOPHRENIA AND SCHIZOTYPAL PERSONALITY DISORDER

If we study the Hadith, we undoubtedly discover that the 'revelations' expounded by Muhammad were the direct result of schizophrenia, which unfortunately began in his early 40's. Like all clinically diagnosed schizophrenics, he was recorded to have personally experienced audible voices, hallucinations and visions. While schizophrenics are technically 'sane', a neurological anomaly causes the patient to suffer with the debilitating illness where the line between reality and imaginary invariably becomes blurred; if left untreated schizophrenia can evolve into permanent 'insanity'.[281] Patients suffering with the condition have been known not only to hallucinate fantastical or disturbing apparitions, but are also unaware that their mind has fabricated entire existential episodes indistinguishable from their own reality.[282]

What exactly segregates a traditional schizophrenic from a clinically 'insane' individual? After all, untreated schizophrenics are seldom able to *distinguish* what is fantasy and what is actual reality. To varying degrees, schizophrenia seldom prohibits the patient from understanding *morality*, 'right and wrong' - the key factor in identifying 'insanity'. We know this to true as schizophrenics rarely display criminal behaviour.[283] However, if a crime was committed by someone with a history of schizophrenia, the alleged psychotic episode must be proven to have undoubtedly clouded the perpetrator's judgment and their perception of 'right and wrong'.[284] Though if we refer to the numerous criminal trials involving the illness, it is far more difficult for a defendant to establish a case of psychotic mental impairment, than for a prosecutor to disprove. This fact is reliant on the diagnosis that *violent* crimes are rarely committed by schizophrenics. In fact suicide is more apparent in patients rather than homicidal tendencies.[285]

While the courts often take the condition into account, the fact is that untreated schizophrenic hallucinations *can* persist only for a brief period of time, which inevitably will cast doubt on any defendant's plea.[286] These days, especially in developed countries, permanent debilitation is rare due to medically educational campaigns. Invariably, individuals who start to display the signs will become skeptical of their bizarre, irrational hallucinations, and, under the diagnosis of a professional psychologist, will be able to identify the disorder; unless they suffer with 'anosognosia' (impaired awareness of the illness).[287] This is especially so if a patient experiences 'voices' whilst in an area of solitude, or hallucinating objects or animals alien to their surroundings. However, if untreated, schizophrenics can continually become drawn into a world of fantasy, espionage, science-fiction, heroic acts or horrific scenarios involving, dangerous insects, snakes etc. It's also highly possible that the patient will experience 'religious delusions' as if *god* is talking to them, or that they may see or hear 'devils'.[288] Schizophrenia is a life long condition - there is no cure, only treatment.

Regarding the *'The People vs Muhammad'*, schizophrenia is a problematic grey area and is need of further consideration. To clarify, the issue of 'remorse' is the controversial topic that must be revised. There have been a number of cases where the schizophrenic perpetrator has shown unequivocal remorse for their crimes, and while others being completely devoid of the condition have displayed absolutely zero repentance. However, does this make the latter 'insane'? No. Proud and arrogant, yes. But not insane. For example, Muhammad never showed any remorse for his victims. Despite an extensive career dedicated to 'systematically' massacring minorities, his crimes are exemplary of 'insanity', yet Muhammad was *always* aware of his actions. He may have suffered with 'anosognosia' and wholeheartedly believed his hallucinations, but the fact that his crimes were calculated, methodical and 'systematic', speaks volumes. Invariably, he was always 'influenced' *after* a schizophrenic episode, never during. In truth, Muhammad's hallucinations were a byproduct of his already burgeoning anti-semitism, megalomania and inferiority complex. His mind actively fabricated expressions of hatred towards Jews, minorities and women through his own schizophrenia, which eventually manifested into hallucinations of 'guidance' from angels and 'trickery' from *Satan*. His lack of remorse is not indicative of 'insanity', but perhaps stemmed from 'anosognosia' as he fully believed his 'revelations' were authentic, and sent from *god*. Nonetheless, he remained completely sane as he could capably and competently interact with people.

I postulate that if Muhammad was given the opportunity (under incarceration) to reflect on his crimes, he would undoubtedly show partial remorse - especially for the children he murdered. He may very well have been arrogant, conceited and narcissistic, but definitely not 'insane' enough to fully justify killing innocent children. Nonetheless, this is irrelevant as it doesn't dismiss the fact that he was recorded to have partaken in infanticide.[289]

Again, the one unescapable fact that completely destroys the 'insanity' defense for Muhammad - he never carried out a crime while experiencing any hallucination - it was only after his episodes had subsided when he was 'inspired' to act upon his criminality. His first schizophrenic episode would have been a terrifying ordeal considering that he never showed any symptoms previously to the event. It would be fair to say that most schizophrenics experience a gradual increase with psychotic hallucinations. However, for Muhammad, the onset of his life-long battle with the illness was nightmarish and brutally confronting.

As the traditions describe, Islam was subsequently created after the 'prophet' was violently accosted by an alleged 'spiritual' entity in the cave of Hira. While fasting continuously for many days, and fulfilling his religious pagan obligations, he experienced his first schizophrenic episode which involved an encounter with the imaginary persona *Jibreel*. In particular, the 'spirit' allegedly pinned Muhammad to the ground with terrifying ferocity and aggression (of which is unbecoming of a Biblical angel). According to the sources, Muhammad was barely able to breathe and wrestled continuously with the 'entity'. Apparently, the 'spirit' forced himself onto his unwilling subject, and commanded the *illiterate* 'prophet' to "recite" (read) the first verse of the Quran. As the tradition holds, Muhammad continued to resist the hallucination and desperately reasoned with the hallucinated entity. However, it's Muhammad's illiteracy that continues to substantiate the fact that he was indeed a schizophrenic, for one simple reason:

If *Allah* existed, then why didn't he bestow the gift of *literacy* onto his precious 'prophet' to alleviate his suffering. The gift never came. Likewise, what is also telling is that the 'holy' recitation never correlated with traditional Biblical theology, which was another sure sign that Muhammad's schizophrenic mind fabricated the whole incident.

Ultimately, Muhammad fled from the cave strongly suspecting that he had entered into a state of mental decline. As the 'prophet' infamously stated: "Woe is me, poet or possessed?"[290]

Although his admission of diminished capacity serves to be an incrimination for 'insanity', it's pertinent to mention that upon experiencing his first hallucination he immediately sought help from his wife - a certifiably 'insane' person would never do such a thing - but a schizophrenic would.

Indeed, Muhammad was a schizophrenic. His first psychotic episode was compounded by many more hallucinations through his life; each one occurring more frequently than the last, with exceeding vividness - another sign of extended schizophrenia. Muslims today emphatically believe his experiences were 'divine', yet if we refer to the symptoms of tradition schizophrenia, undoubtedly medical science destroys the argument for his 'prophecy'. Thus, throughout his life he continued to hear disturbing voices provoking him to circumvent morality and accountability. Some of the most notable of these psychotic episodes include the abolition of 'adoption' to facilitate his incestuous marriage to *Zaynab*, and the absolution of his fidelity oath with his wife *Hafsa*.

He experienced lucid 'religious' delusions of angels and demons, of whom he was able to describe in great detail, yet all conformed to his gross prejudice of black people, and the *shade* in general.[291] Likewise, Muhammad's illness would continue to mentally fabricate hallucinations of the semi-transparent *Jinn* (demons), of whom occupy toilets and feast on feces and bones.[292] Furthermore, the 'prophet' also received inaccurate 'holy' clairvoyance of which none of his predictions came true, and was plagued by the sound of 'bells'.[293] Through his inherent fixation with dirt, he projected his schizophrenia into an obsessive compulsive disorder which provoked him to create edicts regarding rigorous washing, paranoid rituals, and irrational habits.

Invariably, the extent of his schizophrenia shrouded his good judgment and commonsense, as he insisted that water itself could not be defiled, *by anything*.

As the tradition holds, one particular occasion describes his army being trapped between religious obligation and risking their health. As periodical ablution became a daily necessity and a moral imperative, access to water in the Arabian desert became increasingly problematic. On one particular occasion, they arrived at 'The Well of Buda'ah', which was a location infamous for its raw open sewerage, and a dumping area for menstrual rags, dead dogs and other vomit inducing excretions. Being compelled to wash, his men questioned their master whether such putrid water was acceptable for their ritual bathing. Muhammad, whilst being under the influence of another schizophrenic episode, insisted that the well's water was perfectly clean, stating "Water is pure and is not defiled by anything."[294] Needless to say, the army proceeded to wash their body parts and genitalia with the disease-ridden water.

This is a perfect example of how not only his own hygiene suffered from his mental illness, but also the people he interacted with, and whoever gravitated around him. Indeed, not only was the water contagious and highly communicable, but likewise his schizophrenic inspirations.

Contributing to his compulsions, he displayed bouts of dangerous paranoia which was exemplified by his 'revelation' from *Jibreel* that the Jews were conspiring against him; ultimately leading to the massacre of 800 Jewish men.[295] His alleged perceived 'connection' with nature and inanimate objects were also a clear sign of his gradual descent into schizophrenic psychosis, especially when he claimed that trees would literally cry if he neglected to preach near them.[296] Likewise, his schizophrenia became so intense that the 'prophet' began hallucinating his food verbally praising him when being eaten.[297]

Like many schizophrenics who believe they possess the ability to 'fly', Muhammad was not the exception. He adamantly believed that at one time in his life, he actually flew on the back of a *buraq* (mythical beast) to fictitious locations, namely Islamic heaven.[298] Of course, this famous psychotic breakdown was quickly and conveniently concealed as 'tradition' to explain how the 'prophet' ascended to Jannah (heaven) to obtain orders pertaining to the number of Islamic daily prayers.

Sadly, Muhammad's hallucinations even led him to believe that camel urine was 'medicinal' - which not only effected him, but his followers who were commanded to drink.[299] Furthermore, a particular Hadith tradition also records one of Muhammad's most disturbing hallucinations which describes him capturing and choking *Satan*, yet ultimately releasing 'him' for illogical reasons.[300] In truth, his hallucinations invariably gravitated around his visions of *Satan*, and the problems he would pose for Muhammad. Naturally, the fabrications of his mind served to be the ultimate scape goat for the cult and his own fallibility. Consequently, his disturbances were invariably accusatory in nature, as Muhammad also insinuated that *Satan* slept in his disciples' noses and urinated in their ears (causing them to miss the morning 'call to prayer').[301] This caused him to obsessively clean his nose ritualistically many times a day by snorting water up his nose - no different to a nervous tick.

Natural bodily excretions also became problematic for the 'prophet', of which he accused women of being filthy for menstruating, and demonically motivated.[302] In fact, this alone contributes to another case that he may in fact suffered with 'haemophobia', but more specifically the fear of *female* blood. Regardless, his intrinsic obsessive compulsions worked in tandem with his psychotic illness to formulate this irrational fear. Sadly, Muslim women invariably bore the brunt of his paranoid induced hallucinations, ultimately being relegated to the kitchen and bedroom, or facing capital punishment.[303]

Likewise, Muhammad's schizophrenic disorder incorporated his intense hygienic idealism to prevent the populous from the simple act of *farting*.[304] Capitalizing on the absurdness of his rationality, the 'prophet' also apparently controlled the *quantity* of farts his disciples would produce.[305] More importantly, he excoriated those who laughed at others for *breaking wind*, as he insisted that *flatulence* breaks communication with *Allah*.[306] Simple pleasures such as art, music and alcohol were also prohibited in accordance to his schizophrenic phobia.[307] Artistic pictures were especially targeted on the premise that such pleasures would prevent his imaginary friend *Jibreel* from visiting him.[308]

In truth, the man was an excessively sensitive and fussy individual, who at times, undoubtedly faked 'schizophrenic hallucinations' to accommodate his obsessive compulsive disorder. Invariably, Muhammad's mental illness and fixations with all things *Satan-related*, embarrassingly proved him to be a false prophet; if Garlic, farting, and menstruation were indicative of "evil", then why would *Allah* create them? Irrefutably, it's blatantly obvious that the majority of his asinine 'revelations' served to facilitate his resentment for others' exceptional artistic talent, their relaxation time by drinking alcohol, and his strong repulsion for exotic food.

However, if we continue to study the Hadith, it's abundantly clear that throughout the years his delusions became more disturbing and fantastical. For example, Muhammad hallucinated a protracted scenario where he personally met *Jesus of Nazereth* and *Moses* in 'Heaven', whereby these apparitions continued to praise him and acknowledged his status as *supreme* 'prophet'.[309] It's important to note this particular hallucination as it gives insight into Muhammad's persistent 'narcism' and 'delusions of grandeur'. Finally, undoubtedly his most distressing hallucination was *Jibreel* physically ripping open his chest, who then proceeded to wash his organs with 'holy water'.[310]

Considering the evidence put forth, it begs the question if Muhammad truly was 'insane'? These hallucinations were usually fleeting in nature, and were seldom protracted. To summarize, he had substantial understanding of his reality, while periodically slipping into brief psychotic states. Conclusively, he was not 'insane'.

There are five types of schizophrenia:

Paranoid, disorganized, catatonic, undifferentiated and residual.[311] Most importantly, the condition 'catatonic' is undoubtedly a form of 'insanity'. Catatonics are unable to respond or connect with reality. So, technically, schizophrenics *can* be certifiably 'insane', though this is in extreme circumstances.

Muhammad was never catatonic. The Hadith records his episodes lasting for only short sporadic moments.

The classification 'Paranoid' is highly indicative of Muhammad's condition, yet doesn't entirely fit his condition. I should mention that it's highly pertinent to note that both 'Catatonic' and 'Paranoid' are now referenced as subtype classifications - as of 2013 the American Psychiatric association has dismissed these classifications as being of little use.[312]

Ultimately, Muhammad invariably fits the classification type 'Residual' of which the severity of the condition is either decreased, less persistent or experienced at low intensity.[313] The Quran is a typical example of a schizophrenic's production. It's disorganized, erratic and tempestuous. It's contextually ambiguous, bipolar and is penned under the pseudonym, *'Allah'*, or *'We'* - another indicator of schizophrenia. Likewise, if we refer to the Hadith and Tafsir, the traditions give us an insight into Muhammad's periodic hallucinations and delusions, yet his episodes invariably fit the description of 'epilepsy'; fits of heaving, convulsing, fainting, writhing and foaming at the mouth.[314] However, epileptics are unaware of their episodes and do not experience hallucinations or visions.

Was Muhammad also an epileptic? In the context of schizophrenia, it's undeterminable. For the most part, his hallucinations could have manifested into axiomatic epileptic fits, displaying all symptoms but largely remaining a misdiagnosis. Muhammad's predicament remains skeptical and confusing. Which raises the question: Did Muhammad fake his 'condition'? Very possibly.

Muhammad could've very easily, and ignorantly, feigned symptoms of which we now know is schizophrenia. But the condition only became recognized in the early 20th century - it's implausible that someone could pretend to suffer with an illness which wasn't officially classified. However, there most assuredly would have been others in his time who were afflicted with the condition (the 'possessed'), of which Muhammad could've imitated; considering that he had a penchant for lying and plagiarism (the Bible, Persian mythology, prophethood). It's highly possible he resorted to this deplorable, fraudulent behaviour to gain attention and notoriety - while at the same time, insulting those who genuinely had suffered with the condition. It's a fact that Muhammad did on numerous occasions deliberately 'invoke' his hallucinations, visions and voices. If we refer to his 'revelations of convenience', we can see that the accused fraudulently concocted 'episodes' to justify his life of debauchery e.g his daughter in-law *Zaynab's* forced marriage to he, his marriage to his child bride *Aisha*, the *Satanic verses*, his broken oath to his wife *Hafsa* and the slaughter of 800 Jews.[315] We will discuss this in detail later in the trial.

Still, was Muhammad a fraud or a genuine schizophrenic? Both. For the simple reason, for an illiterate, uneducated, yet highly imaginative man to conjure the fantastical legends and stories contained in the Hadith, proves he undoubtedly suffered with the condition. Although, he could've been influenced by oral recitations from the Bible, or middle-eastern lore, his stories are ultimately so wild and far-fetched, that they're highly indicative of traditional schizophrenia.

Nonetheless, his behaviour was also invariably attributed to *Schizotypal personality disorder*, which is a variation of the condition. S.P.D patients often possess odd beliefs or *magical* thinking that is inconsistent with subcultural norms. They suffer with strong cognitive, perceptual distortions and have a strong disposition to superstition including a fervent belief in their own ability to practice clairvoyance. Patients also fantasize about telepathy and suffer with bizarre fantasies. Suspicion and paranoia is also common with S.P.D individuals. They also chronically suffer with excessive social anxiety and are incapable of establishing close relationships with others.[316] If we study Muhammad's life, his relationships were invariably fickle. He propagated rampant polygamy to escape the confines of monogamy, and maintained a strong track record for divorce, capricious engagements, mercurial commitments, and used women merely for domestic duties and sex.[317] Indicative of S.P.D's bizarre fantasies, Muhammad also pontificated that he was 'engaged' to *Jesus'* mother, *Mary*, in heaven.[318] Undoubtedly, being a man obsessed with *chastity*, he believed she remained 'virginal' until her death. However, through his own ignorance, he failed to realize that only *Jesus* was a virgin birth - all his other younger siblings were conceived 'naturally' i.e. *Mary and Joseph*.

If we are refer to the Hadith, Muhammad invariably fits the profile of a S.P.D candidate. He was highly superstitious, and believed that he possessed the ability to predict future events through his alleged power of telepathy or telekinesis. His bizarre fantasies and paranoia led to the death of over 800 Jews and their relentless persecution after the fact; Muhammad propagated the paranoid belief that 'peace on earth' would come once the Muslim nation kills every last Jew. In fact, through his distorted schizophrenic perception, he believed that even the *"rocks and trees"* would verbally call out to Muslims to aid in the destruction of the Jewish race.[319] Likewise, his irrational thought process also evolved into accusations that everyone, especially his child wife *Aisha*, had a personal demon.[320]

Of course, his excessive 'social anxiety' and distinct lack of strong relationships could easily be attributed to his abandonment by his mother. Consequently, it must be noted that Muhammad forbade his followers to disturb him at his home, and only allowed *invited* guests to enter.[321] In fact, it is widely accepted among Islamic scholars that he was indeed a quiet, laconic and withdrawn individual.[322]

Of course, it must be noted that he broke through this disorder in times of great opportunity to display a more boastful, arrogant and aggressive nature. It is undeniable that Muhammad's psychological progression ended ultimately with an unrelenting *Napoleon complex* instead of the socially awkward personality he displayed in his early years of 'prophethood'.

To summarize, was Muhammad 'insane' or just a 'residual schizophrenic'? The accused was not 'insane' - he adhered to all characteristics predominant in traditional schizophrenia. Most importantly, the fact that Muhammad never committed any offense while experiencing hallucinations, destroys any case for 'temporary insanity'.

NARCISSISTIC PERSONALITY DISORDER

At last, we've arrived at the very heart of Muhammad's behavioural disorders, and his fundamental personality - *narcism*. As you will soon discover, this psychological impediment is intrinsically linked and intertwined to most, if not all, of Muhammad's personality disorders and gives us a direct insight into Islam's fundamental tenets of unrelenting pride, arrogance and intolerance towards all other faiths, legal systems and sovereignty. It is Muhammad's narcism, his self-love, self-praise which acts as the linchpin for the cult's violent aggression towards those who dare use intellect and reason to challenge the organization's absurd beliefs.

Narcissists are vein, arrogant, self-involved, self-worshipping individuals. Inherently, these individuals suffer with an exaggerated perception of entitlement and believe the world owes them everything.[323] Their inflated sense of self-worth invariably blinds them to the fact that they are completely ordinary, and invariably talentless. True talent and skill expounds itself through humility, yet narcissists feel inherently compelled to self-promote their aggrandized 'abilities', attempting to delude others and themselves. They are notorious for dominating conversations, interrupting people and rarely pay attention to what others are saying. This behaviour is attributed to their belief that nobody else has anything of worth to contribute. Likewise, they have an obsessive compulsion to test boundaries, rules and laws to determine the parameters which invariably they manipulate for their own gain.[324]

Furthermore, narcissists are connoisseurs of projecting a 'false image' of themselves e.g successful businessperson, hero, artist or 'prophet' etc.[325] They embellish the truth regarding their upbringing, fabricating a false history to cover up their perceived or sometimes accurate embarrassing and insignificant past.[326] They are masters of charm and display exemplary charismatic behaviour, although at times coming across as disinterested and glib.[327] However, if one is to attempt to please a narcissist their efforts are seldom acknowledged; narcissists are incapable of showing gratitude. Likewise, narcissists are highly inclined to exaggerate *fabricated* lists of accomplishments and find it impossible to refrain from expounding about themselves - *constantly*.

Finally, manipulation is also a pervasive trait found in narcissists, as it is also very common in a variety of other personality disorders.[328] Invariably, true narcissists are incapable of understanding, or displaying empathy.[329] The universe as they know it, continues to revolve around them; everyone and everything else is inferior and not worth considering. Ironically, when they do make a mistake they refuse to take responsibility regardless of their perceived 'supreme' existential position.[330]

Muhammad exemplified all the traits according to traditional narcissism. He exaggerated his perceived self-worth, and pontificated that he was mankind's 'ultimate prophet' and saviour.[331] He arrogantly disregarded the Jews when they corrected his erroneous presumption for being a prophet of Judaism, and continued to test the boundaries of cultural and religious conformity, thus inevitably changing the laws for his own selfish needs (the Sunnah).[332] As a self-absorbed and delusional creature, he would not tolerate insubordination or the perception of it, either from Muslim or unbeliever. Anyone who would dare to defy him, to possess the temerity to speak the real truth about him being a false prophet, were automatically demonized by the narcissist as "liars":

> The Prophet said: "He who deliberately *lies* about me let
> him seek his abode in Hell."
> Abu Dawud 3641

Of course, this is typical of a narcissist of whom would readily, and frequently, use *fear* of the afterlife and present reality to control his adherents. And in doing so, it worked exceedingly well.

In keeping with this tradition, he succeeded in keeping his cult in an air-tight environment, based solely on his narcissistic principals, and unexposed to the truths of the world. Thus Muhammad continued charming, seducing and manipulating thousands of uneducated weak-minded farmers and merchants, by projecting a false image which was invariably in-correlative of his upbringing and ethnicity.[333] In fact, the Quran itself, the pinnacle of Islam's 'holy' writ, is blatant testimony to Muhammad's immense pride, hypocrisy and double standards. If anyone is peruse even a few chapters of it's incoherent dialogue, the entire book is only centric to him and is undeniably self-serving.

Like a typical narcissist, it was beyond his comprehension how anyone could find interest in any other text besides the Quran. For him, the book whose contents were created and inspired by him alone, was the only piece of text his brainwashed followers were required to absorb. In truth, Muhammad was terrified of his subjects discovering the truth by comparing historical documentation, manuscripts etc, with the Quran.

On one occasion, even his closest companion was harshly reprimanded for casually perusing the Jewish Torah:

> "Umar brought a copy of the Torah to the Prophet and said: "O Apostle of God, this is a copy of the Torah." But the Prophet kept silent. Then Umar started reading and the face of the Prophet kept changing. So, Abu Bakr interrupted him violently: "Don't you see the face of the Prophet?" Umar looked at the Prophet's face and said "May God preserve me from his anger..."
> Then the Prophet said: "If Moses appeared to you and you followed him and left me, you would go astray from the right path and if he were alive he would have followed me."
> Sunan ad-Darimi

As we can see here, like the conceited narcissist he was, Muhammad resorts to arrogantly erasing history and subsuming another religion to deceive his disciple.

Yet, the question that must be answered is that if the Quran is *the* truth, then surely it wouldn't matter in the slightest for his disciples to read non-Islamic literature. Surely, to compare their own 'holy' scriptures with the alleged corrupted would further embolden their ideology, as the Quran's "truths" and historical "facts" would prove the Torah to be a fallacious peace of work. This wasn't the case. The Torah has historically, archaeologically and logically remained sound and consistent in its message. The Quran has not. The fact is that the Quran is *the* corruption of truth. Thus, Muhammad desperately needed to censor all things un-Islamic lest his cult organization eventually become unravelled.

Of course, this only continues to highlight his true narcism, of which *vanity* intrinsically proved to be his his achilles heal. As a vain, conceited creature, he wore copious amounts of perfume (however researchers have also indicated that this was perhaps in part due to a pungent odorous skin condition).[334] Through his extreme vanity (and the fact that he knew he was unattractive) he prohibited anyone to paint his portrait, or anyone else's; he disguised his immense pride by pathetically hiding behind his manufactured 'idolatry' laws. When truthfully, he couldn't tolerate the idea that anyone could be regarded as more 'handsome' than he. And despite his unchecked self-worshipping nature, he couldn't delude himself entirely to believe that he was anything but physically repugnant. Like all of us who are not narcissists, we are able to admit to our own shortcomings in the mirror - this was not the case with Muhammad.

His attempts to deceive himself by rejecting his dwarfish, obese image in the mirror would have been ultimately short-lived. As a typical narcissist, he would've desperately attempted to embellish his image reflecting back at him, but ultimately found solace in permanently eradicating all forms of 'idolatry'. Alas, if only the fundamental Islamic world today knew that the strict prohibition on images stemmed from a narcissist's incapacity to accept his own physical inadequacies.

And once again, this extreme sense of vanity is exemplified during an altercation with his child wife *Aisha*, when she had innocently purchased a cushion containing embroidered 'pictures' (obviously portraits - animals don't cause humans to feel inadequate). The tradition tells that Muhammad excoriated her and forbade anyone to possess such art work, citing "The creators (of the pictures) will be punished on the Day of Resurrection."[335]

He accused those who kept, or manufactured portrait art, as "cursed, worst of creatures and evil" but in truth he couldn't bare the fact that anyone else would be *remembered* in history instead of he.[336] His obsession was so severe that innocuous iconography allegedly had an indelible effect on his psyche. Consequently, on one occasion, he once again rebuked *Aisha* for decorating the house with *pictured* curtains, stating "for its pictures are still coming to my mind."[337] Like a true narcissist, he was insatiably obsessed with self-image.

Muhammad was elusive about his upbringing as the Hadith is vague concerning his childhood behaviour and early years. He fabricated stories which portrayed himself as a hard working individual when in reality he was an exceptionally lazy man; he stopped working at 25. Of course, refutations concerning his bone-idle nature are abound in many Hadith. However, the evidence contradicts the official traditions. For example, we must consider his unrelenting indolence throughout his 'prophethood', the extortion of minorities, non-Muslims, and his rampant taxation of his followers. All of these facts disprove Muslim apologists' claims undeniably.

In truth, he was not only work-shy but also a coward. Like a narcissist, he never lead his troops into battle. Instead, he sent impressionable young men to their certain deaths *before* him, to significantly reduce the chances of himself inflicting injury.[338] Muhammad manipulated his men to charge mindlessly into the foray by fabricating myths of heavenly virgins, and eternal erections. Indeed, he was cunning, charismatic and charming. Furthermore, he was boastful, proud and never said sorry; never showing remorse for the innocent children he slew, and including the elderly (see story of Abu Afak and Umm Qirfa).[339]

Neither his closest and their kin were exempt from his egotistical and conceited nature, especially *Khadija*. While Islam regards their marriage as the perfect example of a loving union, the truth is that his wife ultimately began to hate her husband after his ego triumphed his sensibilities. She personally never prospered according to her plans, and instead watched the monster she created subjugate the very gender that supported and bankrolled his organization. The final straw was possibly after Muhammad insinuated that her deceased children (to a former husband) were in hell - due to their deaths in the pre-Islamic 'period of ignorance':

> "Khadijah asked Allah's Apostle about her children who had died in the days of ignorance. Thereupon Allah's Messenger said: "They are in Hell Fire" and when he saw the sign of disgust on her face, he said: If you were to see their station you would hate them."
> Al-Tirmidhi Hadith 117

As the true narcissist he was, instead of consoling his wife over her bereavement, and recognizing the hurt he had caused her, he arrogantly exercised his immense pride by further insinuating that even *she* would rebuke her own flesh and blood.

This is a typical example of someone afflicted with such a self-absorbed condition. And if Muhammad could not show empathy, neither was he capable of demonstrating gratitude. On one occasion, he ungratefully reprimanded his disciples for entering his house in a sweaty and disheveled state, regardless of their arduous four mile journey in the desert to meet him - Muhammad excoriated them by saying, "I wish that you keep yourself clean on this day of yours (i.e take a bath)."[340] One could imagine how deflated and insulted his disciples felt only after trying to fulfill their obligation to their master. But naturally, for a narcissist, everyone is beneath them, everyone is dirtier than them.

His self-deceit was so potent, that he refused to acknowledge the Meccans' ridiculing and taunts directed to him. Instead, true to his behavioural disorder, he childishly diverted their insults to a fictitious *person*:

> "Doesn't it astonish you how *Allah* protects me from the Quraish's abusing and cursing? They abuse *Mudhammam* and curse *Mudhammam* while I am Muhammad (and not *Mudhammam*)."
> Sahih Bukhari 4:56:733

For a narcissist, it's incomprehensible that anyone could find displeasure in their company. Nothing they do could ever be wrong. Thus, as the Quran maintains, he is the 'perfect human' - a book dictated by he.[341]

Finally, like a true narcissist, Muhammad believed that all of his actions were entirely justified according to his own inflated sense of self-worth. Thus, he could never truly appreciate or understand empathy, and consequently remained disdainful of the innocents he murdered. To justify his murders, he dismissed the crimes by proclaiming all non-Muslims who were slain were burning in 'hell-fire'.[342]

Likewise, as a proud and arrogant man boasting to be the epitome of piety, his disciples were explicitly commanded not to stand for *anyone* during prayer, *except* he:

> "Do not stand up for prayer *unless you see me*, and observe calmness and solemnity."
> Sahih Bukhari 2:13:32

His arrogance was astounding. Yet, this is one of the very many traditions that gives insight into Muhammad's intentions to be edified on the same level as *god*. His narcissism pertaining to self-deification was so severe, that he propagated the concept through Islamic tradition that *he* rules the universe with *god*; which inevitably makes himself to be 'god':

> "God will seat Muhammad *on his throne* remains one whose soundness cannot be rejected."[343]

Tabari

However, true to his narcism, he never took full responsibility for his actions whenever his fraudulence and irrationality was exposed. Instead, he attributed every decision to his imaginary friend, *Allah*:

> "I am not a new thing among the messengers... *I only follow that which is revealed to me*, and I am but a plain warner."[344]

Pure narcism.

MESSIAH AND GOD COMPLEX

The 'messiah and god complex' are virtually identical in nature, where the individual believes they transcend human morality, or are invariably mankind's saviour. [345] Though the conditions are not officially recognized, and both are not diagnosable disorders, tragically over 10% of the population still have been recorded to display the undeniable symptoms of the complexes. The 'messiah and god complex' are indeed indicative of a psychological disorder, and are often linked to 'grandiose delusions', 'narcism', 'bipolar disorder' and 'schizophrenia'.[346]

Ironically, Muhammad suffered with the majority of these disorders, but it is doubtful that he was also afflicted with 'bipolar disorder' regardless of the Quran's polarizing verses, and capricious undertone.[347] Those with diagnosable 'bipolar disorder' are prone to erratic mood swings, mania and depression; one minute manically happy and full of energy, the next, irremovably withdrawn and sometimes suicidal.[348] If we put Muhammad's life under the microscope, never did he exhibit such behaviour. Instead we see a consistent tone of burgeoning egotism devoid of mania and depression. Yes, Muhammad was *briefly* suicidal during his mid-life, but this was triggered by the onset of schizophrenia.

Suffice to say, his psychotic episodes manifested into a 'messiah complex' which was undoubtedly encouraged by his manipulative wife, *Khadija*. Ultimately, out of this delusional disorder evolved an even more dangerous psychological condition, the 'god complex'. Symptomatically, while the differences between the two complexes are superficially negligible, both are still unique in their own right.

Beginning with the 'messiah complex', those stricken with the condition invariably believe they are the 'chosen one' and display symptomatic behaviour mimicking traditional iconic religious figures, namely Jesus of Nazareth, Buddha, Biblical prophets etc.[349] Their delusions are always grandiose in nature, and imitate the ideological application of these institutions - but through their own interpretation. Their actions, no matter how small, are perceived as 'divine' courses of initiation. Cult leaders are notorious for imbibing their own delusional rhetoric, and will propagate a message of esoteric salvation, which of course is almost always facilitated to satisfy their own desires.

The term 'messiah' is Hebrew, meaning "anointed", a deliverer from evil, a saviour.[350] Ironically, as we have discovered, the word Muhammad actually means "the praised one." Indeed, Muhammad emphatically believed he was 'the chosen one', the best of all prophets, the final authority.[351] This underlying theme is repeated multiple times in the Quran and the Hadith. In fact, Muhammad was so deluded of his god 'given' *messianic* entitlement, that he reaffirmed his position of saviour by saying:

> "(Muhammad) is the messenger of *Allah* and 'Khataman Nabiyyeen' ("the *final* seal of the prophets" - translated by *Yusuf Ali*)"
> Quran 33:40
>
> "...I (Muhammad) do but follow that which is inspired in me, and *I am but a plain warner*."
> Quran 46:8
>
> "None of you will have *faith* (salvation) till he loves me more than his father and his children."
> Sahih Bukhari 1:2:13
>
> "(Muhammad is) the lord of the Muslims, leader of the *Allah* fearing, messenger of the lord of the worlds, the peerless and *unequalled*."
> Ishaq 233
>
> "Ye have indeed in the Messenger of Allah an *excellent model of conduct* for any one whose hope is in Allah and

> the Final Day, and who engages much in the Praise of Allah."
> Quran 33:21

By these very verses, Muhammad not only exalts himself, but 'qualifies' his existence, ready for the task ahead. In addition, the man sets himself apart from the rest of mankind. Without a doubt, the entire Islamic codex echoes that one very concept of spiritual security through the 'prophet'. One cannot help to notice the second verse's emphasis on the word "I".

To gain insight into the development of his 'messiah complex', we must study the beginning of his ascension into political Mecca as a self-declared messiah, by obviously analyzing the Quran's *Meccan* verses. Indeed, every revelation he revealed during his early career adheres to the benign, peaceful nature that messianic figures typically express. Nowhere in these time-specific Suras will you find any *direct* call to violence, but instead a form of desperate reconciliation through deceit and obfuscation. In fact, the Meccan chapter 48 of the Quran explicitly outlines Muhammad's intentions and goals while honouring himself as mankind's last and only hope - the final 'prophet' messiah:

> "Indeed, We have given you, [O Muhammad], a clear conquest...
>
> "That Allah may forgive for you what preceded of your sin and what will follow and complete His favor upon you and guide you to a straight path..."
>
> "[And] that He may admit the believing men and the believing women to gardens beneath which rivers flow to abide therein eternally and remove from them their misdeeds - and ever is that, in the sight of Allah , a great attainment..."

> "Indeed, We have sent you as a witness and a bringer of good tidings and a warner..."
>
> "That you [people] may believe in Allah and His Messenger and honor him and respect the Prophet and exalt Allah morning and afternoon..."
>
> "Allah has promised you much booty that you will take [in the future] and has hastened for you this [victory] and withheld the hands of people from you - that it may be a sign for the believers and [that] He may guide you to a straight path..."
>
> "It is He who sent His Messenger with guidance and the religion of truth to manifest it over all religion. And sufficient is Allah as Witness."
>
> Quran 48:1-28

Technically speaking, the aforementioned verses are nothing more than a messianic 'mission statement', a self-glorifying declaration of his arrival and what inevitably will follow. As usual, like any cult leader his personal sales presentation of the new organization is garnished with promises of paradise, earthly and heavenly, including the typical enticement of wealth. Thus, this is the beginning of his fraudulent ministry.

Psychologically speaking, for those who suffer with the 'messiah-complex', they internalize their perceived *struggle* and premonitions of victory into a psychological vacuum; this is indicative of 'paranoid delusions' - the messiah becomes the persecuted martyr. It's undoubtable that a specific trauma in their life enacts them to pursue their perceived 'benevolent' ideals. As we have already discussed, schizophrenia has been known to manifest itself as a defense mechanism. Knowing that Muhammad was abandoned as a child and rejected as a young man, it's highly likely that his schizophrenic condition was a result of a traumatic past.

However, the question to whether Muhammad was already developing a 'messiah-complex' before his first schizophrenic episode remains inconclusive. Inevitably, it did ultimately manifest through his wife's persistent coaching, and unfortunately his message managed to convince a sufficient number of gullible fools into solidifying an undying cult.

It's abundantly clear that his internalization of a struggle began in the streets of Mecca upon trying to convince the locals of his prophethood. As history tells, the Meccans were not entirely accommodating of his message and inevitably rebuked him, sometimes violently. Therefore, it's understandable how these altercations solidified his own belief that he was a persecuted martyr, when in fact it was he who initiated the conflict.

Interestingly, the condition usually fully develops at a mature age when the afflicted realizes the non-possibility and self-realization of their failures, and negative consequences in their life.[352] We must remember that Muhammad was 40 when he displayed signs of the illness; not exactly a young age. It's also possible that he would've remained resentful of the fact that he was a unaccomplished kept man, and understandably overheard ridicule regarding his pampered life; this would've inevitably undermined his manhood. Still, being an intrinsically lazy man, he had no choice but to rely on his rich wife, who not only enabled his indolent nature, but instigated his burgeoning mental disorder.

Cult 'messiah-type' leaders are invariably known to be charismatic. Muhammad too displayed all signs of a traditional religio-charismatic as he enticed followers to his cause. The Islamic traditions emphatically praise their leader and venerate every action he made; regardless if they were ultimately callous:

> "I have not seen anyone who *smiled* more than the Messenger of Allah"

> Tirmidhi 3641

> "The Messenger of Allah never refused to see me from the time I became Muslim, and whenever he saw me he would *smile* at me."
> Ibn Majah 159

Indeed, his followers were intoxicated with his superficial candor and warmth. However, to quote Shakespeare: "One may smile and smile and be a villain." In truth, the real Muhammad was an egocentric tyrant who acted out violently whenever someone displeased him. His superficial geniality was just a facade, a thin veneer covering a steely, ice cold character.[353] And like the majority of those with the mental disorder, the natural path from revelation or persecution always ends with the individual demonizing his opponents.

True to form, even before his 'persecution' Muhammad had already developed 'special plans', a mission, to reorganize and *cleanse* Arabia of its ills. We know this as his early revelations are temporarily tolerant and axiomatically prove him to be the product of a scheming wife:

> "And I am planning a scheme... So give a respite to the disbelievers. Deal thou gently with them for a while."
> Quran 86:16-17

> And...

> "We grant them their pleasure for a little while: in the end shall We drive them to a chastisement unrelenting."
> Quran 31:24

Without a doubt, these verses exemplify the characteristics of those with the condition, as they must accomplish a 'grand plan', no matter what the cost.[354] For

Muhammad, this could only be performed through acts of violence, intimidation, coercion and subterfuge - all indicative of a cult organization. Inevitably, this is what differentiates the condition from those with a 'god complex' - the latter doesn't need a plan - they believe they are *god*.

However, the irony is that Muhammad had to completely internalize an ideology of salvation through he, before his narcism could progress. Naturally, after emigrating to Medina he had discarded his messianic guise to take hold of a more dangerous disorder - the 'god complex'. And as we can see, his perceived transcendence above mankind is exposed in Quran as he describes himself as "the perfect human."[355] This is a powerful statement. As humans are intrinsically flawed, this proclamation sets Muhammad apart from all mankind. But if we study the context seriously, it's undeniable that he had deluded himself into believing he was *god*. The Islamic Shahada echoes this sentiment perfectly, and purposely sets Muhammad up on the alter of *god*...

"There is no god but *Allah* and Muhammad is *his* messenger." If Muhammad could not prove that *Allah* existed (through prophecy), then he takes *the* position himself.

Thus begins Muhammad's transition from messiah, into *god*. Individuals deluded with the illness truly and undoubtably believe they are the final adjudicator and authority on all moral issues and standards. Indeed, the Quran says nothing else about Muhammad - only this ideological argument. Fittingly, those with the 'god complex' feel privileged, infallible, and claim to possess certain unparalleled abilities; miracles, deliverance, or other supernatural powers. Interestingly, the Hadith also emphatically describes Muhammad's powers and his alleged miracles:

The supernatural ability to rise to heaven and back, to split the moon, to multiply inanimate edible objects, to materialize water from his fingers, to cure disease with the simple touch, and his ability to intercede for his followers (notably, his performed act of necrophilia with his aunt).[356]

And while no doubt Muslims will rebuke the notion that Muhammad *was* a living god, the evidence contrary to their refutation is overwhelming.

Firstly, despite what the worst firebrand of Muslim apologist will say, while Muhammad eradicated all forms of all idolatry, he did indefinitely set himself up to be the ultimate *model* of worship for all Muslims, tantamount to a *god*. As previously stated, the underlying theme in the Quran is that *salvation* is not only dependent on *Allah*, but more exclusively through Muhammad himself. In fact, as I will now prove, *Allah* cannot save anyone, but only *through* Muhammad. While ostensibly it may seem that Muhammad is *Allah's* tool per se, the truth is quite the contrary - *Allah* is Muhammad's personal sock puppet.

In the Quran, one of the most important verses which exposes the man's intentions to set himself up as 'god', is a particular revelation which undeniably proves that without Muhammad's intercession, *Allah* rejects mankind:

> "We sent no messenger save that he should be obeyed by Allah's leave. And if, when they had wronged themselves, they had but *come unto thee (Muhammad)* and asked forgiveness of Allah, *and asked forgiveness of the messenger,* they would have found Allah Forgiving, Merciful."
> Quran 4:64

This proves that Islam unapologetically considers the man to be an idol of worship, of whom Muslims' prayers *must* be directed to. The technical term to describe this form of communicative veneration and intercession is 'Salat'. And while the word is commonly, but ignorantly regarded as to 'pray', the true meaning is to 'worship'. Thus, if we also consider the aforementioned verse and *Salat*, Muslims are indeed commanded to *worship* Muhammad. Audacious as it is, in the the Tafsir, Ibn Kathir also confirms that this form of supplication is prescribed to not only Muslims, but in fact for *Allah* himself!:

> "O Allah, send *your Salat* upon Muhammad and upon the family of Muhammad, as You sent *your Salat* upon the family of Ibrahim, verily You are the Most

> Praiseworthy, Most Glorious. O Allah, send 'your blessings' upon Muhammad and upon the family of Muhammad, as You sent 'your blessings' upon the family of Ibrahim, verily You are Most Praiseworthy, Most Glorious."
> Tafsir Ibn Kathir - Quran 33:56

What's interesting about Ibn Kathir's exposition on Quran 33:56 is the concept that *Allah* actually 'prays' (Salat - worships). And while Muslims will refute this, Kathir confirms this examination by also including the testimony of Muhammad's first cousin:

> Ibn Abbas said: "The people of Israel said to Moses: 'Does your Lord pray?' His Lord called him (saying): O Moses, they asked thee if your Lord prays. Say (to them) '*Yes, I do pray*, and my angels (pray) upon my prophets and my messengers', and Allah then sent down on his messenger (prayer and peace be upon him): 'Allah and His angels pray ...'"
> Tafsir Ibn Kathir - Quran 33:56

Astounding! Nowhere in theological history has any god been assumed to pray personally for any man. Inherently, gods are exempt from such obligations, otherwise they wouldn't be a god! If Kathir's analysis of the verse is correct, then it again proves that Muhammad reigns supreme in Islam, as no legitimate god would be caught dead worshipping a man. Thus, if Muhammad is elevated in the theological hierarchy - superseding a god that prays - he ultimately becomes *god*.

Furthermore, the mandatory infamous *Salat* incantations, "Peace be upon him" or "Peace be upon you o prophet" are also necessary for full completion of daily worship obligation. Without saying these invocations *and* also forgetting to testify to Muhammad's virtual state of deification, it completely nullifies Muslims' prayers. This is confirmed in the Islamic Hadith:

> Ibn 'Abbas reported: The Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) used to teach us *tashahbud* (prostration and worship) just as he used to teach us a Sura of the Qur'an, and he would say: All services rendered by words, acts of worship and all good things are due to Allah. "Peace be upon you O Prophet" and Allah's mercy and blessings... "I testify that there is no god but Allah, *and I testify that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah*." As he would teach us the Qur'an."
> Sahih Muslim 4:798

While the Hadith verse does indeed venerate *Allah*, Muhammad is still kept in supreme position by commanding his disciples to also pray (worship) onto him with the mandatory incantation. Furthermore, even though Muslims are compulsively commanded to say the standard PBUH, they never express any equivalent form of unique, yet compulsive verbal praise for *Allah*. It seems that it's sufficient to recite his name without any ancillary edification.

Even *Isa* (the Muslim Jesus) is subjected to more praise than the Islamic god, by receiving the identical verbal compulsive incantation as Muhammad. Yet, nowhere in the Quran is it written that *Isa* must be verbally praised like the 'prophet'. Muslims only see fit to grant superficial respect to the Muslim Jesus to accommodate the tradition of excessive dogma. Thus, it is staggering that the Quran commands all Muslims to pray to Muhammad, yet not to any other prophet in Biblical history. It doesn't take a genius to figure out that *his* religion was devised to serve himself, and no other.

As I previously discussed, it is known fact that Muhammad had no assurance of his own salvation.[357] He made this abundantly clear on multiple occasions which has driven an intense feeling of paranoia in the Islamic world since this proclamation. Thus, it's fair to assume that the man is not actually in heaven, but still lays decomposed in the grave. The irony is that while *Salat* (worship), testification and supplication are all directed to Muhammad, Muslims are in fact worshipping a man who's been dead for 1400 years.

However, if I were to play devil's advocate and accept that Muhammad (wherever he is now) still hears all prayers simultaneously around the world, and beyond the grave for 1400 years - this would ultimately classify him as an omniscient entity - a trademark that is only attributed to a 'god'. And on a further note, it's interesting to also point out that the Bible (which he claimed to have ultimate knowledge of) vehemently prohibits anyone to practice 'necromancy' - which is the communication or worship of the dead. If Muhammad truly was a prophet of the Biblical God then why did he command his followers to pray to him, even after his death? Does not communicating (worshipping) a man dead for over 1400 years not constitute as some form of witchcraft? If this is true, then by Muhammad's words he condemns himself, as the 'black arts' are also forbidden in Islam.

If the reader is still not convinced and believes that I am taking liberties with Islamic scripture to vilify a man, then surely the following information will clearly prove that 'deification' of Muhammad is a cherished principal in Islam.

The following verse explicitly proves that the man did not completely rely on his 'god' for inspiration, but from his own will:

> "Fight those who believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, nor hold that forbidden which hath been forbidden by Allah *and His Messenger*, nor acknowledge the religion of Truth, (even if they are) of the People of the Book, until they pay the Jizya with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued."
> Quran 9:29

If one is give the text a cursory appraisal, it's very easy to miss the point. Yet, notice how the verse says "*and* his messenger". So, conclusively it is in fact Muhammad who makes the rules; effectively what should and shouldn't be forbidden. Thus, once again, this makes the man into a *god*. But of course, from the above verse it seems that the identity of *Allah* and Muhammad have slowly become one individual.

If I were to prove that *Allah* never really existed, and that Muhammad took his fabricated god's identity for his own means, I could do so very easily. The fact is that no true god would be so hateful of his own creation, so capricious and unreasonable. These traits are simply evident of man's own flawed self-centered characteristics. If I am correct in my assertion, and if *Allah* is truly Muhammad, then the 'god' would also exemplify 'conditional' love, which is especially symptomatic of *humans* with a 'god complex'. Here we see another verse which proves that *Allah* is indeed Muhammad, as the Quran claims that 'god' only loves those who submit to him:

> "Say, (O Muhammad, to mankind): If ye love Allah, *follow me;* Allah will love you and forgive you your sins. Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.
> Say: Obey Allah and the messenger. But if they turn away, lo! Allah *loveth not* the disbelievers (in His guidance)."
> Quran 3:31-32

This is the 'god-complex' defined! And while this irrefutably proves that *Allah* was without a doubt a fictitious entity - a figment of Muhammad's imagination - what's most striking about Islamic theology is the concept of 'conditional' godly love, which is anathema in the Bible (which Muhammad claimed to be the authority on). Biblically speaking, Yahweh (the Jewish God) professes to love all mankind, and allegedly loved us before we loved him. I'm sorry, but this does not sound like the 'conditional' *Allah*. But surely, as a 'prophet', Muhammad would have been familiar with the Biblical God. Instead, it's clear here that the man, by altering his identity to become *Allah*, could manipulate his followers to express total devotion to he.

Being a cunning psychopath, his inherent manipulative nature not only focused on his flock, but also his 'god'. An example of this is the changing of the Qibla (direction of worship) which also exposes Muhammad's unapologetic self-gratification, and his blatant personification of *Allah.* As the tradition holds, the direction of prayer was first intended to be Jerusalem, as he egregiously believed he was a prophet of Judaism. However, in Tabari's *History*, Muhammad quickly changed the Qibla to 'the Ka'aba' in Mecca after the Jews mocked him for not initially knowing the exact orientation of the ancient Jewish city. Again, caught with his pants down, he was 'inspired' by god (himself) to reveal a commandment to conceal his fraudulence:

> "We see the turning of thy face (for guidance to the heavens: now Shall We turn thee to a Qibla *that shall please thee*. Turn then Thy face in the direction of the sacred Mosque (the Ka'aba): Wherever ye are, turn your faces in that direction. The people of the Book know well that that is the truth from their Lord. Nor is Allah unmindful of what they do."
> Quran 2:144

Notice how he conveniently reveals another self-absorbed, self-edifying and, self-worshipping revelation which only serves to "please thee", this being *himself* first before all else, including god. Never does *Allah* say to 'please *us*' (as in the Bible, God is comprised of three parts), or neither does it say to 'please me' (if *Allah* is truly one whole being). Again, just like the second-last verse, this example shows how willing *Allah* was to serve (worship) Muhammad - not the other way around. This also confirms his child's wife's suspicions who famously stated, "I feel the lord hastens to fulfill your desires."[358] Indeed, in Islamic history not once did *Allah* ever reprimand Muhammad. Especially so regarding the *Satanic verses* incident, where he personally bent over backwards to accommodate an allegedly humble man who had greatly offended the tenets of Islam. In truth, *Allah* only existed for the pleasure of Muhammad.

Of course, this only plays into the arrogant, self-edifying titular name - "the praised one". When in fact, the Islamic sources claim that the man was so important that *Allah* himself desired to share his status and 'names' with his 'prophet'. While, this proves that Muhammad is indeed guilty of shirk (polytheism), nonetheless it's crucial to admit this evidence to support my claim.

This fact is taken from the reputable Islamic source, *al-Qadi Iyad's 'al-Shifa'* in the section entitled, "On Allah honouring the Prophet with some of his own beautiful names and describing him with some of his own sublime qualities". In Iyad's work, he mentions that throughout the many flattering titles Muhammad is bestowed, one of the most significant is "al-Hamid" - which means "praiseworthy". One can see where the man gained inspiration to rename himself from 'al-Amin' to the conceited title - "Muhammad". If this is not a clear indication that the man believed he was indeed *god*, then nothing else is.

Therefore, one can understand why inside one of the most iconic Islamic mosques - the *Hagia Sofia* in Istanbul, Turkey - hangs the large disc shaped calligraphic emblem for *Allah*, while opposite it is another disc identical in shape and size bearing the name 'Muhammad' - both completely on the same level, almost indistinguishable from each other - the 'prophet' becomes god. And as the Quran states he is "an exalted standard of character."[359] All these words which describe his deification. All characteristics of a 'god-complex'.

Of course, being the narcissistic creature he was, it was only a matter of time before he ultimately revealed his desire to completely exclude his god from the religion and direct total worship only to he. In truth, Muhammad's intentions were always to take precedent above *Allah*, but never had the guts to do so lest he be accused of 'shirk'. Nonetheless, the following verse exemplifies his growing arrogance and desire to retire his god:

> "*He who obeys the Messenger*, obeys Allah: But if any turn away, We have not sent thee to watch over their (evil deeds)."
> Quran 4:80

At last, Muhammad had put himself directly before *Allah* by reconstructing the Islamic Shahada. Of course, his declaration of self-deification could only be legitimate if he believed that only *he* possessed the power to intercede, save, and forgive all mankind for their sins. While Muslims' ignorance of the following condemning verse is their final trump card to humble the 'prophet', the truth is that the Hadith and multiple Islamic sources confirm Muhammad's audacity to absolve the Ummah:

> "When the Day of Resurrection comes, the Muslims will surge with each other like waves. They will go to Moses and say 'Intercede for us with your Lord', but he will say 'I am not fit for that. Go to Jesus for he is a soul created by Allah and his word.' So they will go to Jesus but he will say, 'I am not fit for that. Go to Muhammad.' So they will come to me and I will say, I AM FIT FOR THAT.' Then I will ask Allah for permission and he will give me permission. (Paraphrased)."
> Sahih Bukhari 9:93:601

Pure and simple - only god can forgive, but if Muhammad can intercede for man - he edifies himself as *god*. To intercede for mankind is quite an accomplishment considering that he was allegedly just a mere human. Even his attempts to supplant Jesus' own authority is wildly audacious. Thus, there is no denying that with inclusion of the overwhelming amount of evidence I have provided, all substantiate the fact that the man set himself up to be 'worshipped', as god.

To clarify, what is distinguishable between those with traditional 'messiah complex' is that they wish to *save*. Those with the 'god complex' feel it's their divine right to *rule*. Where the 'messiah' stricken individual will inevitably have a plan for the world, the latter doesn't; they don't need one, when they believe they are *god*. Of course, it's entirely feasible to deduce that if one was to develop a 'god complex', it could derive from years of 'planning', perhaps either through a previously developed 'messiah complex', or through constant self-praise and arrogance. Nonetheless, those with the condition invariably regard everything they do, or have ever accomplished as 'divine', as I have just proven.

True to form, and like the aforementioned audacious move to uncouple *Allah* from Islam, it was inevitable that Muhammad's inherent narcissism would time after time, rear its ugly head. An example of this is in the Sunnah where it explicitly warns that no Muslim should ever interrupt their obligatory prayers, for anything, or *anyone*.[360] Again, as already proven, *Salat* (worship) must continue as much as possible to their god 'prophet'. Yet, the sheer arrogance of the man is astounding as the traditions describe Muhammad excoriating his disciples for not attending to him upon being summoned while praying:

> "Narrated Abu Said bin Al-Mu'alla: While I was praying, Allah's Apostle passed me and called me, but I did not go to him until I had finished the prayer. Then I went to him, and he said, "What prevented you from coming to me? Didn't Allah say:-- "O you who believe! Answer the call of Allah (by obeying Him) and His Apostle when He calls you?"[361]

In truth, his flock could never win due to his capricious bi-polar ordinances. The aforementioned verse is actually echoed three times in the Hadith. In fact, Muslims are also forbidden to even 'break-wind' while praying - Muhammad maintained that *Satan* deliberately makes men *fart* to ruin their connection with *Allah* - this is based on his schizophrenia where he also claimed that *Satan* urinates in Muslims ears to block out the sound of the Adhan.[362] Likewise, if a *man* is in the company of a woman, or near a dog, then all three of these examples, and more, will subsequently invalidate his prayers.[363] But, the hypocrisy is that Muhammad believed he had the 'god-given' right to interrupt his disciples at will, regardless of the impossible ordinances he devised. These traditions prove his sickening display of narcism through his 'god complex' which invariably forced Muslims to be constantly at his beck and call. Above all, not only does he explicitly demonstrate his arrogance, but an unwillingness to be *ignored*.

Granted, the 'god-complex' condition can go both ways, and it's possible that the patient may act out benevolent acts of courage to save or help people. But if their morality is questionable, their intentions can be ambiguous and ultimately dangerous. The danger that inevitably lies within is that the individual may disregard the law, and ultimately consider their legal confines to be trivial and inapplicable to them. Arguably, the 'god-complex' is usually tied to 'vigilantism' or the quest for higher political ideals. As we have already uncovered, Muhammad had a penchant for vigilantism, and believed his higher 'spiritual authority' trumped the Meccans' and Jews' ideologies. The origins of his vigilantism, which is a byproduct of his 'god-complex', is explicitly outlined within the biography (Sirat) of Muhammad.

After solidifying his military status in Medina, he was already on the verge of exposing himself as the universe's ultimate authority. However, upon seizing the Ka'aba, destroying the 360 idols and reinventing the religious ordinances, he internalized his 'godliness', bolstering his distorted self-deifying rationalization. Thus, the ideology of his perverse belief came to complete fruition.

True to Muhammad's nature, 'spiritual vigilantism' is undeniably linked to proud, boastful and fanciful characters. Those who are highly idealistic, disgruntled with their life and lack accomplishments have a high propensity to develop the psychological condition. Although, Muhammad only showed idealism after his wife's intercession. Yet, it's undeniable that someone from a low social background as he was, Muhammad was undoubtedly disgruntled with his life. However, it's only fair to clarify that people with high ideals do not necessarily indicate that they do, or will, suffer with the complex. Disillusionment with one's own government or life, resulting in rigorous self-improvement is not an illness. What differs is that normal people are aware of their limitations and *fallibility*, and know it's morally unacceptable to better themselves at the plight of others.

While these *unclassified* conditions seemingly may be of no direct threat to society, it's undeniable that any underlying sense of *superiority* is never conducive to a healthy mind, or to the security of a nation. On the contrary, the 'messiah and god complex' are extremely dangerous conditions regardless of their seemingly benign nature. If we are to refer to a number of individuals throughout history, we can see that the complexes are highly problematic, totally infectious, publicly contagious, and ultimately catastrophic. Not only does the adherent delude himself, but will transmit to his populous the inane and absurd rationale that *they* also are a part of a greater plan. In truth, the teachings from those who possess either complexes, are tantamount to a political house of cards; eventually the construct will come come crashing down - man is ultimately *fallible*.

Specifically speaking, the 'messiah complex' has been witnessed in a number of individuals throughout history. Notably, *President "Yes we can!" Barack Obama* was ecstatically welcomed as the coming saviour for America, and was invariably met with immense praise and adulation, even before he took office. Media Mogul *Oprah Winfrey* infamously publicly stated that "He is the *one*", correlating with the public's naive prediction that he would bring forth a resolution, a 'plan' to end America's financial decline and controversial foreign policy. He didn't.[364]

Also adhering to a burgeoning 'messiah complex', *Adolf Hitler* was also met with national praise and excessive cult-style worship. He too revealed a 'plan' that entailed ushering in a thousand year "third reich", centric to alleged German *aryan* 'superiority', believing it would solve Europe's "problems." It didn't. Interestingly, during WWII, British Intelligence had psychologically analyzed Hitler and concluded that the *fuhrer* had developed a severe case of 'messiah complex'.[365] And, like Muhammad, he too eventually fell in love with his own legend, and bought into the 'god complex' rationality.

The Catholic church has been one of the worst instigators of the 'god complex', as the vatican is notorious for *ordaining* infallible "Holy fathers", more specifically, the *Pope*, who all believe they were, and are, intercessors for mankind.[366] The vatican believes it alone possesses the power to deem who is worthy to enter heaven, and who are destined for hell.[367] The power to wield 'absolution' (of sin) is highly indicative of the 'god complex', and it exposes the organization's tireless efforts for continued self-deification.[368]

In keeping within the psychological parameters of the complex, Muhammad also revealed a 'divine plan' consisting of wiping out the Meccans, 'reinstating' Islam, and purging the Arab Jewry. He believed that accomplishing this task, and proceeding to convert the world by the sword, that peace on earth would be established. It didn't. It's pertinent to mention that the continuation of Muhammad's 'god complex' has been transferred to the Islamic clergy for over 1400 years. Hence, why there hasn't been, or is today, a Muslim cleric who believes they aren't *sinless* (Isma); a sign of self-deification, symptomatic of the condition.[369] Consequently, the continuation of bloodshed at the hands of Muhammad, his clerics, caliphs, have all stemmed from one man's delusional belief. Likewise, history's worst atrocities have all all been perpetrated by men who have invariably been afflicted with both of the psychological disorders:

Ayatollah Khomeini: The Iran Revolution - 30,000 murdered
The Catholic Church: The Spanish Inquisition - 150,000 murdered
Kim Il Sung: North Korean Purge - 1,600,000 murdered
Pol Pot: The Cambodian Genocide - 1,700,000 murdered
Islamic Ottoman Empire: The Armenian Genocide - 2,000,000 murdered
Adolf Hitler: The Holocaust - 6,000,000 Jews (30,000,000 total) murdered
Mao Zedong: "The Cultural Revolution" - 60,000,000 murdered
Joseph Stalin: Russian Genocide, "The Great Purge" - 62,000,000 murdered
Muhammad: Islamic Expansion - 270,000,000 non-Muslims murdered [370]

All of these individuals and organizations fully believed they were in some way 'divine', 'ordained' or 'chosen' to *cleanse* the world of its ills. Yet, the similarities among those with the condition are oddly identical, as candidates usually start from meager beginnings, and through cunning manipulation, convincing rhetoric, or some form of religious hypnosis, rise to a position of authority and absolute power. Muhammad rose from humble beginnings, and like other despots, was also encouraged and helped by a select few who saw potential to fulfill *their* own grandiose desires. Identical to the aforementioned list of dictators and murderers, who fervently instigated a cunning propaganda ministry to lull their subordinates; Muhammad also invested in the practice to coerce his followers.

Adhering to the illness, the hypnotic *Adhan* (call to prayer) would sound out from the top of his house, proceeding with the 'prophet' sermonizing from his pulpit (in the courtyard of his house) to the mass of Muslim disciples. There Muhammad basked in their worship of he, interpreting their infatuation as a confirmation to reinforce his belief that he was indeed 'the chosen one'.[371] The parallels between the man and so many other dictators with the complex is staggering. Yet, no other murderer in history mirrors Islam's master more than the anti-semitic, Adolf Hitler. Like Muhammad, Hitler also relished in preaching to the masses at the infamous annual *Nuremberg rally* where the egomaniac would prance down the thoroughfare, embracing the immense adulation of tens of thousands of Nazis, who pandered to his ego - all buying into his 'messiah complex'. Like Muhammad, Hitler would also deliver his 'sermons' to the mass of Nazi's from his pulpit, outlining the segregation and annihilation of the Jews (the Nuremberg laws).[372]

Even today, Islamic apologists are in full swing by enticing the non-Muslim public through their *dawa* (proselytization) by revealing Muhammad's 'special plan' (Shariah). However, like all cults and fascist groups, whose 'plans' might seem initially benign and peaceful, political groups (which Islam is) who invariably possess *grandiose* designs, conceal their true agenda from the public. Muhammad's Islam is an expert ideology trained in subversion, and is notorious for exercising *Taqiyya* (Islamic deception) to conceal their 'master' plan. Indicatively, if deception is required, then ultimately the message will be vastly unpalatable for the overwhelming majority of society. Islamic deception and the west's deplorable excessive use of political correctness impedes the rationally-minded public from analyzing the intentions of those who have bought into Muhammad's 'plan' for world peace.

By facilitating their master's 'messiah complex' ideology to consequently attain unchallengeable political influence, the shroud of Islamic deceit will inevitably fall revealing a violent blueprint to "save" mankind from "evil and immorality" - this will entail demonizing and marginalizing Jews and resistors of Shariah law. As history has repeatedly proven, Muhammad's legacy of relentless Islamic political infiltration always ends with regional turmoil, systematic genocide of Jews, and the purge of Christian and ethnic minorities. Eventually and inevitably, Muhammad's 'god complex' will spell nothing more than an unprecedented global cataclysm. Shariah law is Islam's 'final solution' for the west and is the brainchild of one man's psychopathy. Hitler also echoed an identical sentiment, coining the term "the final solution", which ended with the extermination of over 6 million Jews.[373] Like Hitler, Muhammad also believed mankind's problems would be alleviated by systematically murdering millions of Jews:

> "The last hour would not come unless the Muslims will fight against the Jews and the Muslims would kill them until the Jews would hide themselves behind a stone or a tree and a stone or a tree would say: Muslim, or the servant of Allah, there is a Jew behind me; come and kill him."[374]

Ironically, the fundamental teachings of Hitler's Nazism are completely identical to Muhammad's Islam. For anyone who is to develop a 'messiah complex', they ultimately internalize a false rationality of a perceived political *struggle*. Hitler believed he faced a "struggle"*(Mein kampf - "My Struggle")* to convince the world of an alleged conspiracy of Jewish internationalism.[375] Muhammad also used the Jews as a scapegoat, and coined the term *struggle* long before Hitler ever did. In fact, the word 'Jihad' in Arabic means *struggle*.[376]

OBSESSIVE COMPULSIVE DISORDER, SUPERSTITIONS AND OTHER PHOBIAS

OBSESSIVE COMPULSIVE DISORDER

'Obsessive compulsive disorder' is a highly common mental condition which, as the name suggests, drives the individual to compulsive ritualistic habits which are nigh impossible to refrain from. Patients with the condition invariably suffer with intrusive thoughts of which repetitive compulsive actions are performed in attempt to alleviate the symptoms, and in hopes of reducing their obsessive worries. Sadly, the repetitive rituals that OCD patients feel compelled to initiate, are neither effective and only exacerbates the individual's worries due to it's intrinsic neurological nature. Typically, OCD is characterized with the usual indicators including:

Obsessive hand-washing, body-washing, intrusive sexual thoughts, repetitious checking, extreme religiosity, aversion to particular numbers and patterns, nervous rituals (ticks), spatial and symmetrical organization, visual irregularities and obsessions with calculations.

What exactly causes 'obsessive compulsive disorder'? Physicians, dietitians and naturopaths, have all concluded that the common component in OCD is poor diet - more specifically, low levels of 'serotonin' cause the individual to experience the symptoms of the condition. Serotonin is the chemical in the brain which acts as a neurotransmitter, which sends brain signals throughout the cranial neurological network. The depletion of the chemical results in patients experiencing OCD symptoms, of which predominantly are: repetitive thoughts, obsessions and mental echoes.[377]

Try to imagine locking a door, only for your brain to tell you otherwise. Consequently, the patient continues to repetitively unlock and lock the door, desperately trying to *perfect* the thought process. For those with OCD, life can be a living hell, if untreated. Without medical and psychological intervention, disturbing thoughts, haunting memories, and other irrational fears will manifest, which will eventually turn into an anxiety disorder. OCD and anxiety is a vicious circle, and invariably feed of each other. Thus begins the *obsession* to carry out compulsive rituals to counteract the anxiety. Typically, patients may begin to avoid situations that will trigger symptoms and exacerbate the condition.

Another side effect of low serotonin is 'clinical depression'. Muhammad was noted to have suffered with the condition in his early twenties, and characteristic of the illness, became suicidal.[378] Of course, his alleged depression and suicidal attempts were undoubtedly attributed to his first schizophrenic episode.

Invariably, the key to combatting OCD is to obviously prescribe foods rich in 'tryptophan', an amino acid that the body uses to manufacture serotonin.[379] One of the common meat groups which contain high amounts of the product is *pork.*[380] Ironically, Muhammad's vehement prohibition for the food group would've have contributed to his indefinite battle with the illness. Had the 'prophet' indulged in the meat product, it's almost assured that he, and many others in his cult group, would have been less susceptible to developing the condition. However, this again probes the question:

If *Allah* is so omniscient, why did he prohibit his beloved 'prophet' from consuming pork, knowing that the product was vital for Muhammad's mental health?

Likewise, the nutritional properties contained in *fish* are outstanding and serve to be the highest beneficial meat group for the brain.[381] *Fish oil* is especially replete in omega-3, the fatty acid of which like tryptophan, is absorbed into the brain for improved cognitive functionality.[382] Omega-3 or fish oil, is widely prescribed by naturopaths to combat the detrimental effects of OCD and *schizophrenia.*[383]

Interestingly, research has shown that regions disposed to high fish consumption, predominantly Asia and Oceania, have a low prevalence of OCD compared to the rest of the world.[384] Arabia especially, rated significantly higher regarding the rampancy of the condition; almost three times more than developed countries.[385]

Referring back to the life of Muhammad, the geographical location of Mecca and Medina was a dietary restrictive region, which further prohibited denizens from the consumption of fish. If Muhammad had access to an abundance of seafood, it's more than likely that he would never have developed OCD. Again, if *Allah* knew his "perfect human" 'prophet' would eventually suffer with the condition, why didn't he command him to migrate to a sea-side location?

While the aforementioned meat products are beneficial for those with the condition, it's also been reported that *alcohol* is highly counter-productive to an obsessive compulsive's rehabilitation and only exacerbates symptoms.[386] Considering that alcohol in Islam is outlawed, it's highly possible that Muhammad noticed his condition worsen while under the influence, thus prohibiting the substance altogether. There is absolutely no scientific reason given in any of the Islamic texts which describe *why* alcohol should be forbidden. It just is. Despite purporting to be a 'prophet' of Judaism, he believed it was perfectly acceptable to ban the substance, even though Biblical figures *Noah, King David* and *Paul*, all consumed alcohol, i.e. wine. Likewise, Jesus turned water into wine. Why would Muhammad have such a strong aversion to the substance? It seems fitting that as we have now exposed his condition, it ties in perfectly with his Biblically unscriptural perspective. I postulate that his on-going battle with OCD, and his intolerance for alcohol, most definitely contributed to the unexpected edict.

Furthermore, Muhammad's constant infestation with head lice, would have also made an indelible psychological impression on he, and provoked him to obsess about his personal hygiene.[387]

Thus, the circumstances of his location, dietary constrictions, exposure to unhygienic environments (without his comprehension) and his punitive self-inflicting ordinances served to be his own undoing. If we study the anecdotal example of Muhammad's life, not only did the man demonstrate irrational behaviour indicative of the illness, but developed the severest symptoms of OCD. Like those with the worst degree of condition, Muhammad was invariably obsessed with hygiene, ablutions, ritualistic washing, hand-washing, genital-washing, number counting and symmetrical order.

COMPULSIVE WASHING AND HYGIENE

First and foremost, it's irrefutable that the issue of hygiene plays an exceptionally crucial role in Islamic doctrine. Throughout the Hadith, the excessive compulsions to commit to daily repetitive washing is undeniable. One of the first indicators and common symptoms of OCD is the obsessive compulsion to wash one's *hands* rigorously, when there is really no need to. The patient suffers with a mental *tick*, where they *believe* their hands are perpetually dirty, or are inclined to become soiled by touching *anything*. Muhammad symptomatically proved he suffered with this affliction by indulging in excessive and unnecessary washing of the hands:

> Narrated Maimuna:
> "I placed water for the bath of the Prophet. He washed his hands *twice or thrice* and then poured water on his left hand and washed his private parts. He rubbed his hands over the earth (and cleaned them), rinsed his mouth, *washed his nose by putting water in it* and blowing it out, washed his face and both forearms and then poured water over his body. Then he withdrew from that place and washed his feet."
> Sahih Bukhari 1:5:257

The fact that Muhammad had to wash his hands over 3 times, plus proceeding to *snort* water up his nose to *feel* clean, is all highly symptomatic of the condition. If we study the Hadith, it's abundantly clear he maintained particularly sensitive regarding physical touching with his hands. Fearing getting his hands 'dirty', Muhammad went as far as to use his 'piety' (though undoubtedly disguising his misogyny) to cover up his obsession for keeping his hands 'clean'. It's reported that he refused to shake the hands, especially with women. On one particular occasion, a group of infatuated Muslimas wished to signify their allegiance to him by shaking his hand - Muhammad quickly rejected the gesture on the pretext that "his *word* alone does not warrant a hand shake."[388] If we take into account the numerous traditions where he considered women to be exceptionally *dirty* creatures, it's evident that his OCD had got the better of him.[389]

Referring to the edicts created by Muhammad, it's abundantly clear that the extent of his compulsion invariably spread to *obsessional* washing to keep sexual 'purity'; all symptomatic of the illness. For example, Muhammad's obsessive compulsions over genital 'cleanliness' inspired him to demand *immediate* washing when a woman experiences an orgasm in her sleep, if pre-coital fluid should seep out of out of the penis, or if any Muslim intends to have *repeated* sexual intercourse; washing becomes obligatory after each performance.[390] Another Hadith prescribes compulsive washing if the penis (tip) should slightly penetrate the vagina.[391]

Indeed, his obsessions with bodily fluids and physical touching left an impressionable mark on his psyche, as he felt strongly compelled to immediately scrub and wash his head with "marsh-mallow" after having indulged in the act.[392]

Considering that at one time, the 'prophet' boasted about having sex with all his wives in one night (9 in total), this would've resulted in tiresome hours of scrubbing and washing. Likewise, menstruation was always a problematic bodily excretion for him, which for some odd reason, motivated him to create a law forbidding divorce if a woman was on her period.[393] Giving in to his compulsions and fear of 'contamination', he would command his wives to wear "waist-wrappers" if he was *forced* to embrace them.[394]

In fact, it's clearly evident that Muhammad struggled to justify his irrational behaviour and obsessive phobias. Consequently, to keep up appearances he blamed his eccentric nature on *sin* as reason to thoroughly scrub oneself:

> "The Prophet said: "He who performs ablutions well, his sins come out his body, even from under his nails."
> Sahih Muslim 2:0476

This absurd ideological compulsion subsequently provoked him to create the law which prescribed obligatory bathing on *every* Friday.[395]

The same rationale applied to *urine*, as Muhammad was also terrified of touching the substance. Again, rigorous washing and scrubbing became obligatory for even the mere act of relieving oneself. If the washing wasn't intensive enough, a whole set of other bizarre rituals were incorporated; this included wiping over the head and shoes.[396] These signs are all indicative of aggravated OCD.

Once again, his intrinsic hatred of women invariably motivated him to prescribe discriminatory laws pertaining to urine. In his own words, if a *female* child was to accidentally urinate on the adult, complete washing of the garment was necessary. Yet, in the event of a male child, only "sprinkling a little bit of water is sufficient."[397]

The extent of his phobia for urine caused him once again justify his axiomatic eccentric ways by incorporating *superstition*. On one particular occasion, Muhammad walked by a burial site and professed to hearing the voices of two dead Muslims being tortured in their grave for their transgressions - allegedly, one had been a mischief maker, the other had *peed* on himself.[398]

Muhammad was so terrified of breaking his own rules that his compulsions reduced him to squatting like a *woman* whilst relieving himself. This tradition also came as some shock to his men, yet their master justified his peculiar nature by blaming the Jews.[399]

What baffles me personally, is that the man may have suffered with the extremes of OCD, yet believed wholeheartedly that consumption of 'camel urine' was perfectly hygiene, and nutritious.[400] Furthermore, the simple act of *breaking wind* was neither exempt from Muhammad's obsession with hygiene. Repeatedly, the multiple Hadith traditions all prescribe rigorous washing and compulsive recommencement of prayer even if one is to *fart*.[401] Likewise, his obsessive washing of the anus was prescribed upon waking, as "the leather straps of his anus are loosened."[402] I've yet to have a Muslim scholar explain this to me comprehensively, nor do I still understand what are anal "leather straps." I digress.

Residing in a geographic region where water is the highest form of commodity, the ridiculous wastage of the substance would have proven to be unpalatable for the desert dwelling Arabs. Especially when the 'prophet' ordained that the exact measure of "two pitchers" of water was the *only* sufficient amount for ritualistic washing:

> "When there is enough water to fill two pitchers, it bears
> no impurity." Abu Dawud 1:63

The frivolous disregard for a vital necessity would have been met with an abundance of askance looks from his followers. Undoubtedly, shortages of water would have weighed heavy on his compulsive desires, and nigh proved him to be a false prophet - if ablution was a moral imperative for the Ummah, why didn't *Allah* command them to migrate to lands disposed to deluge?

Nonetheless, his burning itch to constantly wash, clean and "purify", led him to create the edict prescribing "dust." Of course, Muhammad boiled this down to "religious" washing, but the evidence for his obsessive compulsion for 'personal hygiene' proved otherwise. For example, the sanctification for the substance also became applicable for washing of "impurities":

> "Dust is a purifier for a believer, if he doesn't find water,
> even if it were for ten years."
> Tirmidhi

So, Islamic doctrine would deduce that any shoe which has stepped on a steaming pile of dog feces can be purified by throwing more *dirt* on to it? Or, not washing oneself with actual *water* for over 'ten years' is conducive to exemplary hygiene standards? This is the compulsive and irrational mind of Muhammad.

His ignorance regarding the detrimental effects of consuming camel urine, and 'disinfecting' dog excrement with *dust* is not the extent of idiocy. The master of the universe wholeheartedly believed that flies were a double edged sword:

> The Prophet said: "If a house fly falls in the drink of anyone of you, *he should dip it (in the drink)*, for one of it's wings has a disease and other other has the cure for the disease."
> Sahih Bukhari 4:54:537

Ladies and gentleman, the fact that Muhammad was compelled to repeatedly dip a disgusting bacteria-ridden fly in a drink, proves two things - his blatant lack of intellect regarding disease, and indeed he suffered with strong obsessive compulsions. Of course, this tradition alone also exposes his superstitious nature, of which undoubtedly both are intrinsically entwined.

Finally, the infamous incident regarding his forced commandment for his men to wash and drink polluted sewerage from the "The Well of Buda'ah", proves that his obsessive compulsions transcended common-sense:

> Narrated Abu Sa'id al-Khudri: "The people asked the Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him): *Can we perform ablution out of the well of Buda'ah*, which is a well into which menstrual clothes, dead dogs and stinking things were thrown? He replied: *Water is pure and is not defiled by anything.*"
> Abu Dawud 1:66

Notice how his men suspected the dangers in washing with raw sewerage? The Arabs might have been primitive folk, but their inherent human common-sense compelled them to question the logic of their obviously demented master. I rest my case.

OBSESSIVE COUNTING

If we are to analyze the other aspects of Muhammad's OCD, the number 3,7 and more specifically *odd* numbers, are a reoccurring theme in the Islamic traditions. For example, the beginning of his affiliation for the number probably started during his early years as a Muslim, as it's noted that he would stay up to 3 days and 3 nights while in a cave on Jabal Thawr mountain (he and Abu Bakr hid there to evade persecution from the Meccans). Likewise, the Islamic concept of 'temporary marriages' (a.k.a sanctioned prostitution and adultery) lasted for as much as 3 days, or 3 months.[403] Also, while keeping with the theme, it's been recorded that the 'prophet', after conquering a town, would stay there for 3 days.

While anyone could imply that these coincidences are just that, the depth of his obsessive counting and devotion to compulsive numbered routine is staggering. For example, it has been recorded that whenever Muhammad greeted someone, he would do so by repeating the introduction 3 times. Likewise, whenever he spoke a sentence, we would also repeat it 3 times.[404] Coincidence? I shall continue.

Obviously, suffering with mental disturbances and severe anxieties due to the condition, whenever Muhammad had a visitor, he would demand that they knock on his door and ask to enter - 3 times.[405] Likewise, the 'prophet' also commanded his traveling companions not to take off their shoes for 3 days, and 3 nights.[406] No logical reason was given. Just another one of his compulsions.

Again, he incorporated superstition into his bizarre obsessive rituals and commanded his disciples to clean their nose 3 times upon waking. The reason for this?

> The Prophet said: "When anyone awakes from sleep, he must clean his nose three times, for the devil spends the night in the interior of his nose."
> Muslim 97

Furthermore, not only were his superstitions introduced, but his obsession with 'symmetry':

> Uthman b. Abu al-'As reported that he came to Allah's Messenger and said:
> "Allah's Messenger, the Satan intervenes between me and my prayer and my reciting of the Qur'an and he confounds me. Thereupon Allah's Messenger said:, That is (the doing of a) Satan (devil) who is known as Khinzab, and when you perceive its effect, seek refuge with Allah from it and *spit three times to your left*. I did that and Allah dispelled that from me."
> Sahih Muslim 26:5463

Once again, spitting must *always* be performed - 3 times. In fact, the actual act of spitting while counting up to '3' is echoed multiple times in the Hadith.

Reflecting on his obsessive compulsions for hygiene, it seems that his penchant for *odd* numbered actions were also incorporated. For example, it was recorded that whenever Muhammad finished defecating, he would "wipe his anus with pebbles an odd number of times."[407] This is also echoed in another tradition which confirms the prohibition of using less than 3 pebbles, *and* wiping with the right hand.[408] This would prove to be problematic for any Muslim war veteran possessing only a left hand, or any thief who might have lost their right hand through punishment.

Undoubtedly, this is material for mockery and anecdotal comedy, but the truth is that Muhammad had, and has, controlled how many times Muslims wipe their behinds for over 1400 years. Again, his affiliation for odd numbers evolved into introducing the sanctification for the number 7. Undoubtedly, this number was plagiarized from the Torah as the number is of great significance to the Jews - but neither is it applicable for anus wiping or the long list of eccentricities exhorted by the 'prophet'.

This time, Muhammad's incorporation of superstition also compelled him to preach about the magical, medicinal benefits of dates:

> Narrated Sad: Allah's Apostle said, "He who eats 7 dates every morning, will not be affected by poison or magic on the day he eats them."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:65:356

Obviously, no Muslim has ever been tempted to test his bold statement considering how ridiculous the notion is. Thus, since the concept has remained *untested*, the Ummah emphatically believes this to be a scientific certainty.

Nonetheless, it seems that Muhammad was unable to break free of his superstitious compulsions regarding numerical dogma. Another tradition describes the 'prophet' prescribing "stoning the devil" (Jamras rock), which should also be performed 7 times, or an odd number.[409] Furthermore, upon completion of the cultish ritual, Muslims must emulate pre-Islamic paganism by circumambulating around the Ka'aba - 7 times.[410]

Again, I strongly infer that this cultish tradition was started by someone who also suffered chronically with OCD.

Ironically, there is absolutely no reason given why only odd numbers, 3 and 7 must be applied. Muhammad never gave any mathematically *logical* explanation for the affiliation and his compulsion, but once again shifted all responsibility to his imaginary friend, *Allah*:

> "Allah has ninety-nine names, i.e one hundred minus one... And Allah is Witr (one) and loves 'the Witr' (i.e odd numbers)."
> Sahih Bukhari 8:75:419

So in theory, because *Allah* is "one", then everything Islamic must also be odd numbered, or applicably balanced unevenly. Therefore, one would infer that any society of which is based on odd or *uneven* foundations, is highly indicative of a *chaotic* establishment. Alas, the Biblical description of the Hebrew God is order, whereas Satan is *chaos*.

Likewise, it's obvious that Muhammad's affection for these odd numbers were influenced by his limited understanding of the Torah. In the Jewish holy book, the number 7 specifically signifies Yahweh, the Hebrew God. But more so, the number heralds *completion*. According to the Bible, God created the universe in 6 days, and rested on the 7th. There are 7 days a week - 6 working days and the 7th being the Sabbath. Likewise, Biblically speaking all debts must be called off after 7 years. The Biblically *even* number 40 is also indicative of testing and trial. God flooded the world for 40 days and nights, Jesus was tempted for 40 days and nights.

None of the Biblical descriptions of numerical application are related to the asinine odd numbered compulsions of which Muhammad prescribed. The Bible remains intrinsically mathematical in reference to a divine plan. Muhammad's Quran and traditions are just one man's obsession to conform to his mental illness, disguised with esoteric, perverted-Judaic numerology.

SYMMETRICAL COMPULSION

Another symptom of those with OCD is the compulsion for symmetrical application. For example, a patient might designate certain activities for either appendages, whether is be flushing the toilet, brushing their teeth or opening doors. While the majority of those who aren't ambidextrous will already have a predetermined hand of preference, individuals with OCD generally bypass genetic predisposition for dexterity and assign specific hands and feet for different tasks to only quell their anxieties.

Undoubtedly, Muhammad's eccentric appendage coordination is highly indicative of obsessive compulsive disorder. If we look closely at the Sunnah, the Islamic code of conduct derived from the Hadith, it's evident that his OCD compelled him to take preference with his *right* hand and foot:

> The Prophet said: "When one of you puts on sandals, he should first put on the *right* foot, and when he takes if off he should take off the *left* one first... "
> Sahih Muslim 24:5231

The same sentiment is echoed numerous times in the Islamic traditions, as Muhammad also compulsively combed his hair starting from the right side, as far as he could reach. If one is to imagine this, it sure would've been a very interesting hairstyle - one heck of a *comb over*. Perhaps he was bald, no-one knows for sure. After all he was an exceptionally vain, narcissistic creature. Nonetheless, he would also commence his compulsive washing ritual - starting with the right side.[411] His obsession for right-sided hairdressing also trickled down into ritualistic compulsions performed during the Hajj (pilgrimage), as Muhammad commanded that all Muslim travelers should have their head shaved - starting from the right-hand side.[412]

Furthermore, his obsessive preference with his right hand also prohibited him from holding his penis with the appendage - thus for 1400 years, Muslim men have been tirelessly committed to using the left hand in fear of offending their 'prophet'.[413]

I would enquire as to what should be the fate of those Muslims who have lost their *right* hand through battle, or corporal punishment. If they're unable to perform the Sunnah to perfection, will they be blacklisted from heaven? After all, all of these deeds are to please their imaginary *god*.

I pity those who possessed only the left hand, for it's undoubtable they would've been branded as an unholy pariah. If we study the texts, it becomes apparently clear why he had a strong preference for his right hand. According to the Hadith, Muhammad insinuated that everything *left* was of the devil:

> "When you eat, eat with your right hand and drink with your right hand. Satan eats with *left* hand and drinks with his *left* hand."
> Sahih Muslim 23:5008

Not only is this ridiculously superstitious, but obsessive compulsive order defined. Clearly, Muhammad was terrified of being associated with the devil, and so, he fabricated a list of symmetrical compulsions to segregate himself from anything evil - no matter how absurd his rationale was. Consequentially, he literally demonized the *left side* and attributed anyone disposed to engaging in activities with these appendages as being of the devil. I would hate to think how many were executed for 'witch-craft' for accidentally picking up a utensil with their left hand. Likewise, the blessing and talent of being ambidextrous would've been a curse while living in a highly compulsive and superstitious society like Islam.

The continuation of his obsessive compulsion for the *left*, also forbade any disciple to remove their clothing from the right-side first, or to sleep on their left side.[414] To digress, Muhammad would also forbid anyone from sleeping on their stomach. Why? Because allegedly it is "a position that *Allah* hates."[415] This unusual assertion is also problematic for the most "compassionate" god, *Allah*:

If a Muslim happens to suffer with 'scoliosis' (curvature of the spine), and may be forced to sleep on either their left-side or stomach to alleviate the pain, would this guarantee their eternal damnation?

Nonetheless, if sleeping positions weren't vexing enough, the issue of 'dreams' and 'nightmares' were also victim to Muhammad's superstitious nature and compulsion for the left-side:

> Narrated Abu Qatada: The Prophet said, "A good dream that comes true is from Allah, and a *nightmare* is from Satan, so if anyone of you sees a bad dream, he should seek refuge with Allah from Satan and should spit on the *left*, for the bad dream will not harm him."
> Sahih Bukhari 9:87:115

Ironically, the punitive ordinances for not adhering to Muhammad's cultish OCD mentality, would've likely given his disciples constant nightmares. Therefore, it's highly probable that Muslims in the cult were forced to spit on their left side each morning, upon waking up to a *living* nightmare.

Yet, if we continue reading the Hadith, it's abundantly clear that Muhammad was also symmetrically *confused*. As the aforementioned tradition describes, the 'prophet's' sensitivities were offended by the mere sight of Muslims walking with one sandal:

> Narrated Abu Huraira: Allah's Apostle said, "None of you should walk wearing one shoe only; he should either put on both shoes or put on no shoes whatsoever."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:746

This is a perfect example of a traditional OCD patient. People suffering with the condition are highly obsessed and compelled with spatial and angular orientation, gaps, patterns and most importantly, *unified organization*. For

Muhammad, to see anyone of his disciples conduct themselves in a fashion that was symmetrically ambivalent, would've frustrated his personal anxieties. According to his irrational logic, it would be better to have both feet burning on the hot desert sand, than instead of one.

Understandably, shoes would've been a valuable commodity in such a primitive society - and in an impoverished area like Medina, to afford one shoe was better than nothing. Yet, not according to Muhammad. Likewise, he directly altered future shoe styles after compulsively commanding that all footwear must have *two* straps, not one.[416] Arguably, his preference for odd numbers was interchangeable and were subject to his irrational nature.

This also raises the question:

If *Allah* is 'one', wouldn't it have been more conducive to an Islamic society to walk with *one* shoe? Nonetheless, this exceptionally bizarre obsession is just another sign of his anxiety pertaining to unified symmetry.

In fact, if you are to read the multiple Hadith chapters outlined under "Dress" or "Clothing", the entire contents serve to be nothing more than a Bible for OCD patients. In truth, Muhammad was not entirely the hardy warrior 'prophet' as his followers make him out to be. On the contrary, he was highly effeminate (see chapter 'cross-dressing'), dandy, pedantic and lavished himself with perfume. And if we read the Sunnah, it's evident that the vain 'prophet' felt *compelled* to constantly preen himself; his beard, mustache and hair. Yet, his intrinsic obsession for 'unified' hairstyles also complied to his compulsion for symmetry.

If we refer to the Sunnah, his hatred for 'mohawks' may have derived from a brief confrontational encounter with northern barbaric tribes (perhaps nomadic Mongol marauders), or the Roman Imperial legion, of whom adorned the infamous warrior head-dress as a part of their military uniform.

It's seems peculiar that only his most notable military conquests and defiances are mentioned in the chronicles, but never his immense failures and cowardly retreats. Could it be possible that Muhammad had suffered defeat at the hands of one of the greatest war machines in history? Historically and geographically speaking, it's not unfeasible considering that at the height of the Roman empire, Caesars' authority spread as far as Iraq, Assyria, Jordan and northern Arabia.

Nonetheless, it's irrefutable that some incident scarred the small-time desert bandit, which lead to the swift prohibition of the hairstyle:

> The Prophet saw a boy with part of his head shaved and part left unshaven (Qa'za - mohawk). He forbade them to do that, saying: "Shave it all or leave it all."
> Abu Dawud 4195

It would be fair to surmise that as he suffered with anxieties and paranoia, Muhammad might have found the look to be *intimidating* and undermined whatever little manhood he possessed. To have his followers indulging in the hairstyle would continually remind him of his insignificant military prowess and failed campaigns.

Though this is just speculation, and it's more probable that his phobia for mohawks derived from his anxiety regarding perfect symmetry. As we have discovered, Muhammad was indefinitely *asymmetrically* disposed, i.e. odd numbers.

It seems that from his obsession with symmetry, Muslims were forever engaged in a game of mental hopscotch. Of course, being a cult leader, he wielded his mental illness to eliminate individuality, where he could thrive on their conformity. What's even more perturbing is that *god* would ordain such ridiculous edicts. What difference would it make to *god* what side we chose to sleep, eat or drink with? If *god* truly was the "compassionate" and loving entity Islam professes him to be, then all that mattered was your love for him - not inexplicable obsessive compulsive rituals.

Assuredly, these were not 'divine' ordinances, but figments of Muhammad's fractured psychological state.

Regardless of symmetry, Muhammad's compulsive attitude towards excessive grooming solidified the traditional bizarre Muslim *look* we see today. Have you ever wondered why the overwhelming majority of Muslim men, and jihadi terrorists, all look the same? The long beard, the shaven mustache, the same hairstyle (usually mid-length)?

All of these cultish grooming guides derive from Muhammad's OCD. Littered throughout the Sunnah are dozens, if not hundreds of commandments compelling die-hard Muslims to emulate their OCD disposed 'prophet' through his eccentric dress-sense.

> Narrated Abu Huraira:
> I heard the Prophet saying. "Five practices are characteristics of the Fitra: circumcision, shaving the pubic hair, cutting the mustaches short, clipping the nails, and depilating the hair of the armpits."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:779

However, there is another verse which proves to further perturb the reader:

> Ibn Umar said: The Messenger of Allah (may peace be opon him) said: "Act against the polytheists, trim closely the mustache and grow beard."
> Sahih Muslim 2:500

Somehow, Muhammad believed that the act of trimming one's mustache and growing a beard would give his army a significant upper hand in battle. Perhaps the absence of a mustache would bestow upon them magical powers? Muhammad gave no explanation.

To be honest, why would Muhammad care how his men looked as long as they were devoted to he? Why should he anguish over the length of their nails, the style of their hair, or if they shave their pubic region? Obviously, all signs leading to obsessive compulsive disorder. Furthermore, women were also targeted in 'grooming lessons' and were especially prohibited from "removing hair from their faces."[417] Undoubtedly, he either found attraction to women resembling *Magnum P.I*, or deriving from his misogyny, did so to humiliate them.

Objectively, these compulsive edicts served only to bind the Ummah together in a form of cultural *cloning*. Little did early Muslims, and their contemporaries realize their lack of individuality is the byproduct of one man's mental illness - not 'divine' instruction.

The same can be said for the aforementioned obsessions over *toilet time*. However, disregarding the issue of hygiene, Muhammad's compulsions also designated the 'orientation' of their *biological obligations*. Consequently, the 'master of the universe' would forbid anyone from urinating and defecating while facing or turning their back towards the Qibla (the direction of the Ka'aba in Mecca).

> Narrated Abu Aiyub Al-Ansari: Allah's Messenger said, "If anyone of you goes to an open space for answering the call of nature he should neither face nor turn his back towards the Qibla; he should either face the east or the west."
>
> Sahih Bukhari 1:4:146

Obviously, the man's anxieties over desecrating the 'holy' site compelled him to refrain from even exposing his genitals towards the direction of his *idol*. However, let's keep in mind that this edict was created in Medina, over 430km away from the Ka'aba. How could urinating or defecating in a region so far removed from the *idol*, be considered blasphemous? I shudder to think what would happen if the Islamic army lost their compass on long voyages. How would they know which direction to relieve themselves? Furthermore, if a Muslim would happen to be 1 degree out of alignment, would that guarantee their eternal damnation? Of course, this compulsive rule is still enforced today and I'm willing to wager that there aren't any toilets in Saudi Arabia, or in any Islamic country, that faces Mecca.

Still afraid of offending the institution of which he started, he enforced the aforementioned compulsive rules of symmetry and commanded all disciples to enter toilets with the *left* foot first, and leave with the *right* foot. Nor were any man allowed to converse with each other while relieving themselves.[418] Why? No tangible explanation was given except "*Allah* hates it."

This was the idiosyncratic nature of Muhammad, whose superstitions always crossed over into the realm of obsessive compulsion.

COMPULSIVE INCANTATIONS

However superstitious he may have been, the chance to express his compulsions in tandem was too good a chance to pass up. Once again, compulsive 'incantations' became a necessity when entering and exiting toilets.

> Narrated Zayd ibn Arqam: The Apostle of Allah (peace be upon him) said: "These privies are frequented by the jinns and devils. So when anyone amongst you goes there, he should say: "*I seek refuge in Allah from male and female devils.*"
> Abu Dawud 1:6

And upon leaving,

> Narrated Aisha, Ummul Mu'minin: When the Prophet (peace be upon him) came out of the privy, he used to say: "*Grant me Thy forgiveness.*"
> Abu Dawud 1:30

I would hate to nitpick, but if we study the last verse carefully, we see Muhammad asking his imaginary friend *Allah*, for forgiveness? If urinating or defecating was an offensive act to *god*, then why would he endow mankind with both orifices? Time and time again, it boggles the mind why any 'holy' creator would permit the existence of anything offense to him: pigs, dogs, Jews, Christians, geckos, women and more. It's the equivalent of allowing any guest to defecate on your nice white rug.

Certainly, Muhammad was not terrified of any *god*, but truthfully despised the fact that he would have to constantly repeat his ceremonial washing ritual upon visiting the loo. Furthermore, combining the rigorous affair with specific symmetrical ordinances - left foot in, right foot out - and we have a toilet-oriented game of *hokey pokey*.

In truth, the introduction of compulsive incantations not only gravitated around toilets and 'cleanliness', but the simple act of sneezing. According to the grand master of Islam, sneezing was one of the many curses deriving from Satan (including drowsing, yawning, menstruation and vomiting).[419] Of course, living in a society constricted by a raving OCD cult leader, no case of the sniffles would be complete without more compulsive incantations. And, indeed Muhammad fabricated another set of recitations to protect his bewildered followers from Satan's "evil", sneezing.[420]

Obviously, with the limitless knowledge of the universe bestowed upon him by *Allah*, it's evident that the 'prophet' had no understanding of allergies and nasal irritation from dust. Ironically, *dust* was proclaimed to be a cleanser for impurities. So, naturally his followers would be compelled to perform ritualistic compulsive ablutions with the substance, only then to sneeze - then once again required to recite a prayer to protect them from Satan. I'll continue.

It seems that the necessary act of dressing oneself, morning and night, was neither exempt from Muhammad's bizarre obsessions for compulsive incantations. According to the Sunnah, the special magical mumblings of "Bismillah" and other supplications were prescribed indefinitely for all Muslims whilst dressing.[421] It's unknown if their salvation would be effected if they caught *laryngitis*.

Despite suffering with the extreme of OCD symptoms, he did however manifest violent behaviour of which is completely uncharacteristic of the condition. Undoubtedly, it seems that the pressure of controlling his flock, and at the same time, adhering to his disorder, finally took its toll on him. Referring to the Islamic texts, his obsession for incantations, supplications and most importantly *prayer*, motivated him to lash out at the people he professed to care so dearly about. As the tradition holds, those who had forgotten about their daily prayers - who were obviously preoccupied with his insufferable new list of new of compulsive edicts - met dire consequences:

> Abu Huraira reported:
> The Messenger of Allah found some people absenting from certain prayers and he said: "I intend that I order (a) person to lead people in prayer, and then go to the persons who do not join the (congregational prayer) and then order their houses to be burnt by the bundles of fuel..."
>
> And...
>
> The Messenger of Allah said: "...and then burn the houses *with their inmates* who have not joined the congregation."
> Sahih Muslim 4:1369-1371

Highly unsymptomatic of OCD, this isolated violent incident in history undoubtedly boils down to one man's narcissism taking priority in his psychopathological hierarchy. Obviously frustrated that his followers could not mimic his every compulsion and adhere to the cult's system of compulsive prayers, his inherent irascible nature shined through the cracks to expose his intrinsic dark side.

Indeed, Muhammad had cornered and controlled every aspect of Muslims lives, all according to his OCD. Hygiene, numerical order, symmetry, compulsive prayers and finally - their diet.

As we have previously discussed, not only did he command his followers to drink from raw sewerage, but he controlled *how* his disciples should drink. Referring to the Hadith, the 'prophet' neither recommended, but commanded his people to emulate his eccentricity:

> Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger as saying:
> "None of you should drink while *standing*; and if anyone forgets, he must vomit."
> Sahih Muslim 23:5022

Undoubtedly, this is OCD defined. What difference would it make to stand or sit while drinking? Of course, for someone suffering with the extreme of phobias and obsessions, it makes all the difference in the world. However, again we witness Muhammad's capricious behaviour, as in the following verse he contradicts himself and drinks *while standing*:

> Ibn Abbas reported:
> "I served (water of) Zamzam to Allah's Messenger, and he drank it while standing."
> Sahih Muslim 23:5023

Nonetheless, despite his hypocrisy, it must be noted that Muslims are commanded to drink copious amounts of water from said Well, by following his example. The irony is that only recently, scientists have conducted numerous tests to clarify the puritanical claims regarding water from the Zam Zam Well, only to be dismayed by the vast array of life-threatening properties. According to scientists, not only does the water contain high levels of harmful bacteria, but also nitrate, and traces of arsenic. Still, for die-hard members of the cult, the temptation to purchase the bottled water to smuggle back to the west, is too tempting to pass up. Consequently, the 'holy' water has been commercially banned in the UK.[422] In summary, the *blessed* water Muhammad saw fit to chug down - is poisonous. Somehow, I wonder if his daily consumption of this toxic substance contributed to his extensive list of psychopathological disorders.

Furthermore, his exceptional eccentricity regarding the way Muslims consumed liquid is only the tip of the iceberg. According to the Hadith, he also prohibited eating *two* dates at a time, mixing dates with grapes, touching 'water-skins' with the lips, and of course - eating with the left hand.[423]

Peculiarly, Muhammad was also intolerant of gold and silver, including forging cutlery using such materials.

> Narrated Hudhaifa:
> "The Prophet forbade us to drink out of *gold* and *silver* vessels, or eat in it..."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:728

Typically, he never gave any logical argument for abstaining from the commodities, but again, especially regarding *silver*, projected his compulsions to superstition.

> Narrated Um Salama: (the wife of the Prophet) Allah's Apostle said, "He who drinks in *silver* utensils is only filling his abdomen with Hell Fire."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:69:538

One could imagine how tiresome and individual like Muhammad was when deciphering what cutlery, dinnerware, and what hand to use, in what position, at the end of a long hard day of murdering unbelievers.

However, I would also argue that he may have suffered from an adverse reaction to silver, of which physically felt like an intense burning sensation inside his stomach. Yet, if we refer to the Hadith, Muhammad had no qualms about *wearing* silver - this would eliminate the chances of him having a topical allergy for the material. Gold however, might have caused an allergic skin reaction, or he just might have been repulsed at the sight of his disciples indulging in the finer things. After all, his narcissistic nature *compelled* him to feelings of resentment and jealousy.

Nonetheless, his intense disapproval for the rare commodity saw his disciples compulsively obey him by emulating his every move:

> Narrated `Abdullah:
> "Allah's Messenger wore a gold or silver ring and placed its stone towards the palm of his hand. The people also started wearing gold rings like it, but when the Prophet saw them wearing such rings, he threw away that golden ring and then wore a silver ring."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:755

And then...

> Narrated Abdullah bin `Umar:
> Allah's Messenger wore a gold ring, then he threw it and said, "I will never wear it." The people *also* threw their gold rings.
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:756

All indicative of a cult system.

STICKY BRAIN

We've covered a lot of ground in this particular section of Muhammad's psychoanalysis and I believe it to be pertinent to conclude the investigation of this disorder with the aforementioned symptom, "Sticky brain." What exactly does this peculiar mental anomaly entail? If a patient is to perform an action, or should an image pop into their thought process, often it becomes nigh impossible to forget and repeat.

Consequently, the individual will experience haunting *memory echoes*, compelling them to repeatedly *check* the procedure, verbalize the action, or perform a compulsive ritual attempting to replace, or erase the thought from their consciousness. If one is to research OCD extensively, they will find that this compulsion is highly prevalent in those with the condition, and is the precursor before an individual descends into compulsive mental torture.

After researching the Hadith, chapter and verse, it's abundantly evident that Muhammad's Islam gravitates entirely around his mental disorder. The symptom "sticky brain", is echoed numerous times, and on one particular occasion, Muhammad verbally reprimands *Aisha* for exacerbating his condition:

> Narrated Anas: Aisha had a thick curtain (having pictures on it) and she screened the side of her house with it. The Prophet said to her, "Remove it from my sight, for its pictures are still *coming to my mind* in my prayers."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:842

As you can see here, the evidence for sticky brain is quite obvious. Muhammad must have suffered strong mental *echoes* for the remainder of his life, and consequently destroyed every piece of art. Perhaps this is also why the hijab was created, as the physical aspects of a woman's face might also have perturbed him. And while Islam will purport that the prohibition for pictures derives from 'idolatry', their assertion is simply erroneous upon acknowledging this tradition and the following.

Thus, if any reader still has doubts whether Muhammad did actually suffer with the illness, I shall re-introduce a Hadith tradition which will substantiate my claim:

> Narrated by Anas
> "Whenever Allah's Apostle greeted somebody, he used to greet him *three times*, and if he spoke a sentence, *he used to repeat it thrice.*"
> Sahih Bukhari 8:74:261

As we can see here, Muhammad was compelled to offer salutations *and* repeat himself over three times to adhere to his condition. For any rationally minded person, there is no need to conduct oneself as such, unless his followers were suffering with an epidemic of hearing difficulties.

However, I am fully aware that even the worst firebrand of Muslim apologists will refute my claim. And so, I will once again introduce *another* Hadith to reconfirm my suspicions. Again, the protracted account in the following tradition not only confirms Muhammad's incapacity to refrain from his compulsive nature, but proves that even his followers began to psychologically develop repetitive *sticky brain* because of him:

> Narrated Abu Dharr:
> I came to the Prophet while he was wearing white clothes and sleeping. Then I went back to him again after he had got up from his sleep.
> He said, "Nobody says: 'None has the right to be worshipped but Allah' and then later on he dies while believing in that, except that he will enter Paradise."

> I said, "Even if he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and theft?"
> He said. 'Even if he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and theft."
> I said, "Even if he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and theft?"
> He said. 'Even if he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and theft."
> I said, 'Even it he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and theft?'
> He said, "Even if he had committed illegal sexual intercourse and theft..."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:72:717

No less than 3 times did Muhammad and his lackey refrain from repeating themselves. Ladies and gentleman, this is obsessive compulsive order defined! Hypothetically, to watch both OCD patients converse while living out their conversational compulsions, would be a sight to behold. How exactly would they be able to break the habit is unfathomable.

However, if the reader is *still* not convinced, and believes that the 'prophet' most probably was only highly eccentric and exceptionally particular in his conduct, I suggest them to watch *The Aviator* (2004) based on the life of the OCD stricken, *Howard Hughes*. The very last scene of the film exposes the extent of "sticky brain" as Hughes suffers a complete mental breakdown, compulsively repeating a particular phrase to himself.

CONCLUSION

Throughout the traditions, there is a pattern of compulsion of which he conformed to. It's abundantly clear the 'prophet' was afflicted with the condition considering that he never gave any plausible *explanation* for his odd ways. However, it's obvious that his schizophrenia invariably played a crucial role in his OCD, as his hallucinations effectively trickled down into daily ritual and routine. Evidently, the majority of his perturbing actions were the *brainchild* of his psychotic delusions. The irony is that Muslims believed his irrational behavioral compulsions were 'divine', sent by *Allah*. When in truth, his *example* was nothing more than a mental illness which remained undiagnosed for over 1400 years.

OCD is so common, that up to 3% of adults and children suffer with the condition.[424] Ironically, just like every other mental illness Muhammad possessed, early Muslims were also compelled to imitate *another* psychological disorder of his. Evidently, the extent of his illness saw his ordinances unabatedly grow out of control to form a tightly constrictive society based on psychologically compulsive affiliations including: washing, checking, counting, launching paranoid accusations and developing spiritual anxieties. Yet, it's amazing how Islam still continues to flourish considering the detrimental nature of it's so-called 'godly' commandments pertaining to hygiene.

The life threatening bacteria contained in the *Zam Zam Well* and the *Well of Buda'ah* should've killed off the early Muslims before Sharia could ever take hold in the region. Likewise, the mass consumption of *camel urine* should've also finished the cult as its only recently been reported that the bacteria replete excretion has been linked to MERS (Middle East Respiratory Syndrome).[425]

If we acknowledge Muhammad's excessive wastage of precious water, which he squandered for his personal obsessions over 'cleanliness', it's abundantly clear that early Islamic cult members would've been appalled by his irresponsibility with the vital resource. It's highly likely he was aware of growing resentment, as Arabs would've culturally considered water as the highest priority; their life's blood. Thus fearing a full-scale revolt, the grand master of the universe *qualified* urine as a substitute for the consumption of water.

Sadly, because Muhammad's irrational behaviour continued unabated until his death, his followers were never able to recognize his illness, and accepted that his OCD was entirely normal. This was the consequence of years of psychological grooming, and having the 'prophet' repeatedly drum into their psyche's that his *example* mirrored *god*. They only had themselves to compare to the 'prophet' of whom he regarded himself as the 'perfect human'. The irony is that his disciples' rational thinking became *irrational*, and vice versa.

It's evident from the repetitive patterns of his compulsions, Muhammad desperately tried to control his illness, yet this only made matters worst. Psychologists who prescribe 'cognitive behaviour therapy' teach patients not to give in to their repetitive thinking, and advocate *breaking the habit*.[426] Had the 'prophet' been aware of this technique, it may have helped him overcome his affliction. Although, it's highly probable that his illness derived from genetic influence.

It's assumed that hereditary genetics plays a strong role in the individual obtaining the condition.[427] If we study Muhammad's life and genetic line, it's possible that not only he, but many of his predecessors within the Quraish tribe suffered with OCD. Indicative of the religious compulsive characteristic, during the pre-Islamic era the clan would compulsively circumambulate the Ka'aba *seven* times (an odd number) and obsessively prostate themselves before before the edifice.[428] Likewise, the fact that they were exceptionally superstitious folk who unapologetically believed in jinn, solar eclipses that signified omens, lunar-based holidays like Ramadan, and phobias of females, of which lead to infanticide, could all be attributed to a hereditary genetical disposition for the condition. Or perhaps their fundamental religious tenets were created by *one* of whom was an afflicted individual.

This is not a preposterous argument as even today, there are many non-Muslims who will take a pinch of salt, and throw it behind their *left* shoulder. While anyone will tell you that this peculiar ritual was born from superstition (attributed to Leonardo Da Vinci's 'Last Supper', throwing salt at the devil's face), it's more likely the byproduct of an obsessive compulsive's anxiety.

Nevertheless, the foundations of Islamic doctrine was built with Muhammad's anxiety. Anxiety being the central component of *fear*. Fear is the core of OCD - the inherent worrying over things that are out of the individual's control. And *fear* is what binds Islam together. And wherever there is fear, there is *guilt*. Guilt itself is also a key component in Islam's inherited compulsive disorder.

As we are soon to discover, it's possible that Muhammad felt unremitting guilt regarding his rampant sex-addition and especially his sexual encounter with his dead aunt. These haunting incestuous memories would've compelled him to obsess over cleanliness and genital ablutions. Eventually, his washings became ritualistic upon developing OCD, which were a result of his obsession to forget his indelible sordid past.

In truth, Muhammad was running scared. Being an individual born into poverty, and evolving into a overly *dependent* character, his new found military authority would've acted as a double-edged sword. And the more powerful he became, the more fearful he was of losing the throne. As a simple incompetent peasant thrust into the pinnacle of political Arabia, undoubtedly the thrill would've worn off as the crushing reality of his 'prophethood' demanded that only *he* could decide the future of the Ummah. This confronting fact would've undoubtedly rattled his psyche, undoubtedly bolstering a life-long anxiety disorder. It's obvious after reading the Hadith, that many times he was caught unawares and had to fabricate nonsensical superstitions and compulsions to counteract any threat to his crown.

Mirroring Muhammad's own life, the aforementioned legendary oil tycoon *Howard Hughes* also faced a similar predicament. Inheriting enormous wealth and in fear of losing his position of power, fame and fortune, Hughes eventually fell into the same psychological trap. Though exempt from schizophrenia, the tycoon resorted to the same Muhammadan irrational hygienic rituals, compulsions and repetitive verbal delivery. Sadly, not only he but everyone around him was effected.

Like the Islamic Ummah, Hughes exceptional vision for the future, his personal residence, his relationships, and his vast wealth and assets were invariably influenced by the intricacies of his compulsions. Muhammad, also being influenced by OCD, charted a compulsive war machine dedicated to obsessive taxation and tribute to his imaginary god, *Allah*. Like Hughes' employees, Muslim disciples had to conform to their master's irrational behaviour, and were commanded to live where he wanted them to live, and befriend whom he wanted them to befriend.

Today, Muslims will argue to the tooth that these alleged 'divine' revelations and his example is *the* truth, and should be performed to please *god*. However, the *truth* is that it's irrefutable his conduct was indicative of OCD. We know this, as he never 'revealed' any divine *explanations* to justify his irrational behaviour. Why should a man wipe is anus an odd number of times? Why should any person put his right shoe on first? Why can't people drink while standing? To be frank, these exhortations are nonsensical!

Yet, Islamic theology is based around the concept that Muhammad was the 'perfect human', completely exempt from any mental disorders, anxieties, self-doubts, irrational thoughts and psychological imperfections. However, his eccentricities showed no sign of intelligent order, no "method to his madness." In reality, the man was another statistic in a widely documented behavioural disorder.

OCD is indicative of *imperfection*, as the brain struggles without the necessary serotonin levels. If Muhammad is considered to be the 'perfect human', then his evidential affliction with the condition destroys the claim. His mind was not perfect in the slightest, and in no way was he qualified to lead an already superstitious, ignorant flock who looked up to him for intelligent guidance. In truth, it was like the blind leading the blind.

Islam was facilitated through dogmatic compulsion, but ultimately became a punitive legislative society basing its ethos only on his obsessions. Sadly, those who refused to conform to his irrational behaviour were invariably murdered for being 'apostates'. Ironically, Muhammad's callous act of burning down the houses of those who forgot to pray, was highly uncharacteristic of OCD, and more symptomatic of dangerous narcism.

However, the truth is that Muhammad was an irritating, pedantic, fussy, neurotic man trapped in a personal universe, plagued with indescribable obsessions. And although he relished being regarded as the centre of the *universe*, he couldn't handle being the *odd* one out. Consequentially, his followers were forced to mimic him to protect themselves, or to convince the world they weren't worshipping a delusional, irrational compulsive individual; as the saying goes "if everyone is doing it, it must be right."

Finally, the Quranic verse "there shall be no compulsion in religion" is a hypocritical statement regarding Muhammad's true psychological nature. Muslims are *compelled*.

AUTOMYSOPHOBIA

Although the majority of Muhammad's obsessive compulsions may have derived from his schizophrenic hallucinations and his inherent hatred of women, the most probable cause for his eccentric hygiene rituals undoubtedly stemmed from his struggle with 'Automysophobia'.

Characterized by the obsessive fear of *being* dirty, the phobia is a debilitating psychological disorder which may motivate an individual to internalize irrational superstitions and perpetually perform ritualistic cleaning. Although the condition is similar to Molysmophobia (fear of contamination) and Rupophobia (fear of dirt), these two disorders do not entirely apply to Muhammad as he stated himself that there are no contagious or infectious diseases, nor did he *fear* dirt. In fact, as we have already discovered, it was he who believed that *dirt* could be used to cleanse impurities.

Of course, his perspective on what exactly constituted as *dirty* was based entirely on his own schizophrenic interpretations, rationalization and superstitions. Moreover, anyone in our contemporary era who suffers with Authomysophobia would also be highly disposed to also internalizing other related phobias including Coprophobia (fear of feces), Urophobia (fear or urine), or Veminophobia (fear of germs). This was neither the case with Muhammad of whom, through his skewered understanding of the world around him, believed that water could not be defiled by bacteria or pollutants, of which consequently provoked him to bathe in raw sewerage.

Thus, we can simply deduce that the basis of his hygiene obsessions and gynophobia were highly attributed to the disorder, and served to be the cornerstone of Islamic ritualistic doctrine.

SUPERSTITIONS

As you about to discover, there's no doubt that Muhammad suffered with strong, delusional superstitions for the duration of his existence, of which were invariably entwined with his OCD. Ironically, obsessive compulsives have a strong tendency for the mindset, and inevitably their ritualistic washing and anxieties become a form of superstitious routine, of which eventuated with Muhammad.

In fact, while most of his personal obsessions and personal exhortations are directly indicative of OCD, an overwhelming portion are downright *superstitious*. The difference between the both conditions is that 'superstition' is usually exempt from psychological compulsion. Really, superstitions are just a set of beliefs that permeate through greater culture to guard society from unwanted spiritually "evil" interference. OCD however, is a set of psychological *compulsive* obsessions which are derived from either a lack of proper nutrition, or anxieties. Both seem intrinsically identical, albeit one is effected only by the brain, not through cultural indoctrination.

Thus, superstitions are baseless 'warnings', and no psychological ritualistic *ordinance* is necessarily required to alleviate the obsession - they will only cease when individuals willingly stop *believing* in them.

However, it's fair to say that an overwhelming amount of people in the world possess their own form of irrational beliefs, which can be classified as 'superstitions'. You would be surprised to find that even the most rationally minded academic may be inclined to believe in the Loch ness monster, Bigfoot or UFO's, without a shred of concrete evidence. Or perhaps carry a lucky charm, and preferentially avoid certain numbers or colours.

Are these people psychologically impaired or mentally ill? Not at all. It takes great imagination with an inclusion of mathematical probability to extrapolate a reasonable conclusion to these "myths."

So, what exactly bridges the gap between superstition and psychopathology? The answer is simple. When you 'internalize' a set of irrational supernatural beliefs and feel compelled to establish a governmental 'system' completely based on your own superstitions, then unfortunately, you are psychologically ill. To once again refer to Adolf Hitler, the *furer* axiomatically suffered with strong superstitions regarding Jews, proceeding to establish a united European political system which centered it's belief system on annihilating the race. Was he just superstitious or psychopathological? Obviously, the latter.

However, the problem with Islam is that even today, Muslims are convinced that the legacy of Muhammad's superstitions were not a byproduct of his inherent psychopathology, but attributed to a higher power.

Given the following evidence, it's abundantly clear that the grand master of Islam was heavily influenced by his and pre-Islamic Arabia's own supernatural beliefs.

SATANIC SUPERSTITIONS

It seems fitting to begin this comprehensive analysis of his superstitious nature by submitting the very tradition which heralds the beginning of Islam's fantastical voyage:

> "I heard the Messenger of Allah saying: "Verily the first
> of what Allah created was the *Pen*. He said to it: "Write."
> So it wrote what will be forever.""
> Tirmidhi 47:3637

I'm fascinated that an allegedly magnificent, unparalleled, peerless and omniscient deity such as *Allah*, with every celestial tool at his disposal to make universe after universe creates, a *pen*? Interestingly, if we read the verse again it was actually the 'pen' who ordained mankind's future - not Allah. Of course, this is just another embarrassing tradition exposing Muhammad's fraudulence - Welcome to Islam.

And so begins the mythical fables, absurd tales and superstitious compulsions, of which 1.6 billion Muslims are willing to violently defend and die for - without a shred of evidence.

We've already mentioned the risible anecdotes of Muhammad's adventures while flying on the back of a *buraq* to the "farthest mosque" (presumably Syria or Jerusalem), and his supernatural ascension to the alleged multiple levels of heaven and back, but there's far more to his superstitious folklore than the aforementioned traditions.

Indeed, it seems that like his OCD, Muhammad's *superstitious* obsessions gravitated once again, predominantly around *Satan*. Of course, undoubtedly the alleged spiritual entity was either a figment of his schizophrenia or he simply created it as a 'boogie man' to control his ignorant flock. However, it's undeniable that the Islamic *Satan*, had an immense influence on Muhammad, and the course of the cult's military expansion.

To begin, as previously mentioned, it seems that even natural bodily involuntary actions were either the work of *Allah*, or manipulated by the devil:

> The Prophet said, "Allah likes sneezing and dislikes yawning, so if someone sneezes and then praises Allah, then it is obligatory on every Muslim who heard him, to say: May Allah be merciful to you (Yar-hamuka-l-lah). But as regards yawning, it is from Satan, so one must try one's best to stop it, if one says 'Ha' when yawning, Satan will laugh at him."
>
> Sahih Bukhari 8:73:242

From the moment Islam was conceived in his psychologically fractured mind, Muhammad already held strong superstitions regarding the devil and his alleged, unrelenting "trickery." If we take into account the 'Satanic verses incident', it's clearly evident that the 'prophet' had become so superstitiously obsessed with ever being "tricked" by the dark one, that he emphatically limited the time a Muslim could open their mouth:

> "When one of you yawns, he should keep his mouth shut with the help of his hand, for it is the devil that enters therein."
> Sahih Muslim 42:7130

Likewise, unwilling to acknowledge that his disciples could ever come down with the case of the *Monday's* in his "perfect" little societal bubble, he continued to blame their enthusiastic and depressed dispositions on Satan.[429] Naturally, forced to rise daily at an ungodly hour to worship an imaginary force, eventually took its toll on his abused disciples. Consequently, his followers would oversleep and miss the morning 'Call to prayer', of which Muhammad would vehemently accuse the devil of mischievous deeds:

> Narrated 'Abdullah : A person was mentioned before the Prophet (p.b.u.h) and he was told that he had kept on sleeping till morning and had not got up for the prayer. The Prophet said, "Satan urinated in his ears."
> Sahih Bukhari 2:21:245

However, the contradictory nature of his asinine superstitions only proved him to be an impulsive illogical buffoon, as according to him, "when Satan hears the Adhan he runs 36 miles away."[430] Yet, if the devil is present when upon the commencement of the morning 'Call to prayer', how could he urinate in Muslims ears if he's running away from Medina?

Nonetheless, the Hadith continues to expound similarly on the diabolical nature of Satan's gastric capabilities, as Muhammad insisted that the demon also "farts" to block out the sound of the Adhan.[431] Likewise, according to the master of Islam, a Muslim must blow his nose in the morning as the devil *always* sleeps in every disciple's nose each night.[432] However, this is inconsistent with the Torah (which Muhammad claimed to be the fulfillment of), as the book explicitly teaches that Satan is not *omnipresent*. Therefore, the assertion that the devil sleeps in every Muslim's nose each night, around the world, is entirely unscriptural, and mathematically impossible for a finite individual.

Throughout the rest of his life, Muhammad might have maintained strong superstitions about his imagined "arch nemesis", but more so regarding the cause and effect of the "evil one's" alleged power on *nature*. Naturally, being that *Allah* was a *fabricated* god, it's understandable that he could never educate his pupil about the earth's 'tectonic plates', and consequently, the 'prophet' was compelled to superstitiously rationalize earthquakes, and predictably attributed them to Satan.[433]

Furthermore, the harsh Arabian climate was also subjected to Muhammad's irrational belief system, as he adamantly preached that "noon heat" was not a result of the Sun's process of nuclear fusion, but derived from "hell-fire."[434] Of course, also unable to accurately explain physical illnesses, predominantly "fever", he based his medical ignorance on the absurd but predictable assertion:

> The Prophet said, "Fever is from the heat of Hell"
> Sahih Bukhari 7:71:621

As we uncover more asinine parables and traditions from the Hadith, it's abundantly evident that Muhammad was terrified of Satan, and considered him as a formidable foe.

As such, the 'prophet' continued to propagate the message that evil Satanic *omens* came in the form of "houses, horses... and women."[435] Of course, while it's obvious that his inherent hatred for the opposite sex did somewhat derive from his superstitious nature, it's more probable that his misogyny and spiritual discrimination stemmed from his early abandonment issues.

While many of his unique superstitions were a byproduct of some psychologically traumatic event, his hatred for dogs entirely gravitated around superstition. As I will soon detail in this psychoanalysis, Muhammad's hatred for the canine species was also directly influenced by his perceived battle with the *dark one*.

Like women, the 'black' dog was similarly rebuked by the 'prophet', yet not for being unclean, but for "being a devil." Consequently, he initially ordered that *all* were to be slaughtered throughout Arabia.[436] However, not all animals were considered evil. In fact, the 'prophet' superstitiously maintained that certain avian and equine breeds were intuitively capable of warning Muslims of an angel's arrival, and of course, Satan's presence:

> Narrated Abu Huraira: The Prophet said, "When you hear the crowing of cocks, ask for Allah's Blessings for (their crowing indicates that) they have seen an angel. And when you hear the braying of donkeys, seek Refuge with Allah from satan for (their braying indicates) that they have seen a satan."
> Sahih Bukhari 4:54:522

Unfortunately, not even innocent human new-born infants were exempt from Muhammad's superstitious meddling, as he could not comprehend how a child could possibly *cry* when being delivered into the 'holy' Ummah. Predictably, anything that displeased him *had* to be the product of Satan, and never his own irrational logic:

> "The crying of the child (starts) when the Satan begins to prick him."
> Sahih Muslim 30:5839

Alas, Muhammad's own eccentricities regarding Satanic interference invariably shaped the Islamic cult in one way or another. As a result, a strict prohibition on "bells" became policy as the he inferred that the instrument was a musical instrument of Satan.[437] Arguably, this superstition may contribute towards immigrant Muslims in the UK today who vehemently oppose the ringing of traditional *church bells*.[438]

Likewise, as Muhammad became more superstitiously obsessed with communal censorship and the complete removal of all things sensual and pleasing, he turned his attention to the basic form of expressive communication. As a result, ancient pre-Islamic Arabian cultural traditions eventually became a thing of the past as Muhammad deemed that 'Arabic poetry' was ultimately "Satanic":

> Abu Sa`id Khudri reported: "We were going with Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him). As we reached the place (known as) Arj there met (us) a poet who had been reciting poetry. Thereupon Allah's Messanger (may peace be upon him) said: Catch the satan or detain the satan, for *filling the belly of a man with pus is betting than stuffing his brain with poetry*."
> Sahih Muslim 28:5611

These are just a handful of ridiculous traditions which gravitate around Muhammad's fabricated nemesis. If one is to read the Hadith, it's almost certain that his eccentric derived prohibitions regarding other recreational activities (chess, music, art) would've proved to be unpalatable for the culturally rich Arabs - especially his retrograde and fallacious "knowledge" regarding medical science.

His superstitious obsessions with an invisible pernicious entity would've frustrated his disciples to no end. Especially when in need of 'holy' wisdom, and proper medical advice to combat illnesses and life threatening diseases and afflictions. Invariably, being members of a cult, they turned to their master instead of using commonsense.

On one particular occasion, a lowly disciple came to Muhammad in need of medical help regarding his brother's chronic diarrhea:

> The Prophet said, Let him drink honey." The man again (came) and said, 'I made him drink (honey) but that made him worse.' The Prophet said, 'Allah has said the Truth, and the abdomen of your brother has told a lie."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:71:614

Being a 'prophet' of god, surely he would've known the simplest solution would be to increase fluid intake with *clean* water to alleviate loose bowels. Instead, being the narcissist he was, he never accepted his errors and attributed any negative response to lies and trickery. This is precisely the same mentality of which contemporary Muslims demonstrate once caught out in their irrational logic, of which is based on their 'prophet's' example.

This tradition alone exposes Muhammad for the false prophet he was. One can understand why so many apostatized during the course of Islam's establishment, and after his death. The same rationale applies with contemporary remedies - if the medicine is ineffective, the patient will inevitably abandon the product. What reason did Muslims have to stay in the cult? Especially when their master continued to propagate obviously unscientific superstitions that "black cumin" cures all diseases - this would *have to* include AIDS, cancer, and a long list of degenerative illnesses.[439] Again, Muhammad was also adamant that diseases were neither infectious:

> The Messenger of Allah stood among us and said: '*One thing does not infect another*.' So a Bedouin said: 'O Messenger of Allah! If a camel gets mangy glands and we leave it at the resting place of camels, then all of the camels get mange?' The Messenger of Allah said: 'Who caused the first to get mange? There is no 'Adwa nor safar. Allah created every soul, so he wrote its life, its provision, and its afflictions.'"
> Al Tirmidhi 4:6:2143

Obviously, it was inconceivable how any created organism could possess the power to create and replicate itself. This rationale is based on the belief that only *Allah* had the power to create life. Sadly, he failed to acknowledge how the entire animal kingdom has flourished through its own ability to *create*.

Perhaps he never truly believed in his proclamations, and only fabricated these asinine exhortations to test his obviously inquisitive flock. Maintaining a cult would've been taxing for his limited intellect, and to weed the tourists from the zealous could only be accomplished by inspiring his disciples to put themselves in harms way, to *test* their loyalty.

An example of this is Muhammad's declaration that "Scorpion stings" could be cured with a "spell."[440] This is the same mentality as "Snake handlers" who also test their faith in a similar fashion. Undoubtedly, there would've been many Muslims who fell victim to the idiotic reverse-psychological concept identical to the "Salem witch trials" - Confess to be a witch and you'll live - Deny Satanic involvement and burn at the stake.

I highly doubt many would've been eager to test Muhammad's insidious and conniving assertions, especially when venomous scorpions were used to gauge their faith. Alas, the hypocrisy is that the Hadith never mentions him willingly allowing to be stung to prove *his* faith and obedience to *Allah*. Of course, this was part in parcel of his inherent narcism. Why should he publicly prove *Allah's* omnipotence? Why should the master prove his faith? Surely, his *word* alone would suffice. Like they say, "talk is cheap."

Nonetheless, the 'prophet' of *god* had to continue fabricating risible superstitions to entice prospective ignorant and malleable followers to his flawed cult system. This is especially demonstrated with his inference that a grotesque 'mole' growing on his hairy back was the "Seal of prophethood" - not a melanoma.[441]

This absurd narcissistic statement was highly problematic for a sun-drenched nation of whom thousands of denizens would've also possessed similar skin lesions. Would this mean that they were also *prophets*? Of course not. How dare they believe such a thing! According to Muhammad, he was the *final* 'prophet' of the universe, and his metastasizing skin cancer was unlike any other - it was a *special*, 'holy' tumor.

In truth, the man fell into his vanity, time and time again, refusing to accept his superficial skin deformities, as well as his obviously physical and intellectual inadequacies.

SUPERSTITIOUS FEAR

Whether Muhammad actually believed in a higher power is debatable. But from reading the Hadith, it's apparent that his inherent *anxiety* complex even provoked him to superstitiously obsess over trivial atmospheric occurrences.

It is written that a simple gust of wind unnerved the 'prophet', causing him to cower:

> Narrated Anas:
> "Whenever a strong wind blew, anxiety appeared on the face of the Prophet (fearing that wind might be a sign of Allah's wrath)."
> Sahih Bukhari 2:17:144

If Muhammad were to *freak out* over a strong breeze, then this assuredly exposes his exceptionally cowardly nature. Ironically, his internalization of *fear* was also wielded as a weapon against his very ignorant disciples. Knowing that all man's intrinsic materialism would distract them from the cult's ever-growing weighty list of demands, *Allah's* 'henchman' himself once again resorted to baseless superstitions, and blatant 'fear-mongering' to whip them into shape.

According to he, the love of 'material objects' would allegedly cause "deafness and blindness."[442] And so, another Islamic *old wives tale* was born, identical to the west's vintage superstition that 'masturbation' causes "blindness and hairy palms."

Acknowledging the unwavering dogmatic devotion his followers had developed, it was easy to utilize their superstitious *fears* to mould them into mindless subordinates. Of course, the Islamic indoctrination of eternal hell-fire, Satan's alleged omniscience, and *Allah's* watchful eye, ensured that the early cult members would obediently adhere to his orders. This is especially so, after proclaiming that 'Islamic angels' kept chronological tallies of those whom attended Friday prayers at the mosque, and those who didn't.[443] Evidently, the bottom line with Muhammad was 'money', and this superstition was undoubtedly created to guarantee the flow of Zakat (alms taxation), lest his flock neglect their mandatory monetary tribute to he.

Muhammad also continued this tradition of fabricated spook stories, to regulate the Zakat from every trader, merchant, soldier and beggar:

> Allah's Apostle said, "On the Day of Resurrection the Kanz (Treasure or wealth of which, Zakat has not been paid) of anyone of you will appear in the shape of a *huge bald headed poisonous male snake* and its owner will run away from it, but it will follow him and say, 'I am your Kanz.'" The Prophet added, "By Allah, *that snake will keep on following him until he stretches out his hand and let the snake swallow it.*" Allah's Apostle added, "If the owner of camels does not pay their Zakat, then, on the Day of Resurrection those camels will come to him and will *strike his face with their hooves.*"
> Sahih Bukhari 9:86:89

Moral of the story? Pay your taxes or nasty things will happen!

As if his constant meddling with Muslims' financial affairs weren't insufferable as it were, the grand master of Islam also took it upon himself to dictate *how* his flock should copulate.

According to Muhammad, he insinuated that the Jews allegedly preached that "if a couple were to have sexual intercourse whilst engaging in any *position* other than the "old-fashioned" way, the conceived child would be born with a *squint*."444 However, if one is to contemplate the purpose for insinuating such nonsense, it's evident that the 'prophet' utilized this slanderous superstition to permit him to partake in any sexual act in *any position* he pleased - whilst also distancing himself from Jewish culture. This tradition served to 'kill two birds with one stone', so to speak.

Likewise, he also drove the ridiculous concept that 'gender selection' could be accomplished merely by achieving orgasm:

> "If a man has sexual intercourse with his wife and discharges first, the child will resemble the father, and if the woman discharges first, the child will resemble her."
> Sahih Bukhari 4:55:546

Of course, as the early Muslims adopted the misogynistic traditions of pre-Islamic Arabia, the temptation to preferentially *choose* the male gender for their child was too enticing to pass up. Acting on their superstitious nature, Muhammad deviously invented the compulsive 'gender assignment' incantation, by stating that any couple who recited "Allah willing" whilst engaging in sexual intercourse, would be guaranteed a male child.445

There's no secret that *male* children in Islam have always been in vogue as long as the cult has existed. And, there's no doubting that couples would rather give birth to a boy, given that women in Islam have always been referred by the cult master as "inferior." However, for all Muslim families who have had the "unfortunate" luck to bear girls instead, there's no doubt that their faith in Islam would've been rocked upon learning that Muhammad's obsessive incantation "Allah willing" was nothing but an old wives tale.

I feel sorry for all female Muslims of whose parents would have been pleaded for a son instead of them. How denigrated they must feel to know that because of Muhammad, their parents invested in a ridiculous and insulting superstition to alter their own biologically predetermined gender.

Yet, the Islamic contradictions that go with child-birth are also astounding considering that the 'prophet' emphatically insisted that "no-one knows a child's gender before birth."[446] But if saying "Allah willing" *guarantees* a boy, isn't this a sure-fire way of *knowing* the child's gender? If this is the case, then either the incantation is nonsense, or you *can* know a child's gender pre-birth. Nonetheless, this is a tightrope that ultimately exposes Muhammad for being a false prophet.

But then again, even today we are able to use the technological benefits of 'ultra-sound' technology to discover a child's gender. So, conclusively, *both* arguments prove him to be a false prophet, as there are also no verbal or mental procedures that can be exercised to manipulate biological gender assignment.

SCIENTIFIC SUPERSTITIONS

Science is the understanding of our physical universe, and is boiled down to either truth, fiction or hypothesis - not superstition. For the overwhelming majority of our academia, the rationalization of our reality is based on *truth*, which derives from pain-staking experimentation and what is clearly axiomatic.

If an individual is to put forth a hypothesis that is found to be asinine or incorrect, then he is regarded as a poor scientist, but a scientist nonetheless. Sometimes, the wildest theories usually hold some merit. However, for a religious leader who neither hypothesizes, but professes to understand *all* knowledge of the universe, its intricate workings, the hidden secrets, including solutions for all things based on universal science, and yet is found to be also incorrect - then ultimately they are not a poor scientist, but a false prophet.

Time and time again, the Hadith predominantly exhorts baseless, fictional and asinine assertions all relating to science which expose Muhammad for what he really was - an uneducated man, desperately trying to rationalize the physical world as he knew it during a very primitive era, while basing his knowledge merely on *superstitions*.

It's abundantly evident that the man's limited intellect provoked him to preach risible absurdities of which sadly, Muslims today still believe is the ultimate *truth*.

After reading the entire Hadith, it's clear that none of Muhammad's findings were based on experimentation of hypothesis, but myths, fables and old wives tales. For example, his inherent paranoia over the supernatural caused him to obsess about nonexistent threats, especially *Allah's* wrath. If we read the Quran and the Hadith, not once has the Islamic *god* ever proven his existence by manipulating the physical environment according to any announced proclamation. Of course, Islam cannot claim that the Old Testament reflects on the sheer omnipotence of *Allah*, as the miracles of the Bible are unique only to Judaism and Yahweh (the Hebrew God) and no other religion - including Islam.

Instead, the Islamic stories lack veracity, and prove to be a compilation of fanciful tales of which have no scientific or archaeological merit. Muhammad knew this, but insisted upon the continuation of fabricating new and ridiculous superstitions, attempting to give his religion credibility and formidability against his nemesis, the Jews and *their* God. He failed. If one is to study all of the alleged scientific proclamations contained in the Islamic texts, none bear irrefutable insight, yet all prove to be simple superstitions.

An example of this is the tradition which describes the 'prophet' warning his disciples never to look up towards the sky whilst praying, lest they "lose their eyesight."[447] Of course, staring at the sun for extended periods would contribute to macular degeneration, but I find it interesting that he prohibited them *only* during prayer time. During any other occasion, it would be perfectly acceptable to stare directly at the sun without the risk of retinal damage.

Of course, while any Muslim apologist would be eager to defend their 'prophet' by insisting that the aforementioned tradition is tantamount to a *metaphor*, another verse echoes the similar message:

> Narrated Abu Huraira: The Prophet said, "Isn't he who raises his head before the Imam afraid that Allah may transform his head into that of a donkey or his figure (face) into that of a donkey?"
> Sahih Bukhari 1:11:660

Clearly, Muhammad had no understanding of hazardous solar rays, and only mentioned these two asinine traditions to propagate a superstitious fear of *god*, the Islamic echelon, and the Muslim clergy.

Yet, according to Islam, the 'prophet' is the "exalted standard of human character" and the "perfect human", and so, such a statement would deduce that anyone with such an esteemed title and connection to *god*, would have total knowledge of all scientific molecules, atoms and their patterns. However, the 'master of the universe' emphatically stated that not even he could determine or predict when it would rain.[448] Yet, today we are able to accurately determine the weather forecast up to 10 days in advance. Amazingly, with all of Muhammad's god-given universal insight and sixth sense, he couldn't even exercise his alleged unprecedented extra sensory skills to accurately forsee the weather the next day.

Of course, his obvious fraudulence is inconceivable for Muslims today who still believe the man was personally chosen by *god* to lead the human race. Naturally, how could a special and exalted human be so wrong? Surely, he was also correct when he claimed that thunder was actually caused by "angels", not atmospheric variances in temperature:

> Narrated Ibn 'Abbas: "The Jews came to the Prophet and said: 'O Abul-Qasim! Inform us about the thunder, what is it?' He said: '*An angel among the angels, who is*

> *responsible for the clouds.* He has a piece of fire wherever that he drives the clouds wherever Allah wills.' They said: 'Then what is this noise we hear?' He said: 'It is him, striking the clouds when he drives them on, until it goes where it is ordered.' "
>
> Al Tirmidhi Vol 1:44:3117

Moreover, his erroneous and superstitious understanding of the 'sun' also proved to be more infantile than anything. Obviously passing down his superstitious "knowledge" to the future Caliph *Umar*, he too mimicked his master by unscientifically insisting that "bathing in direct sun-light causes leprosy."[449] This ridiculous notion undoubtedly was born from Muhammad's misdiagnosis of the common 'sun-burn', mistakingly believing it was leprosy. Of course, anyone would deduce that applying water to the skin whilst outdoors, actually attracts and intensifies the sun's rays. Naturally, his men would've broken out in blisters whilst bathing under the hot Arabian sun for extended periods.

However, this didn't deter Muhammad from bathing in sun-light completely, as he taught his men that they would only need to avoid sunlight on "Wednesdays", as this particular day was allegedly the *only* time leprosy could develop.[450]

There's no doubt that his superstitions were at times directly linked to his schizophrenic mind, as he continued to residually hallucinate proclamations which of course, were inherently based on his fears. Again, Muhammad inferred that 'solar eclipses' were neither due to periodical cosmic alignments, but superstitiously proclaimed that these events were orchestrated by *Allah* to "scare his devotees."[451] Why would a *god* scare his creation on a whim and without cause, is beyond my comprehension. Once again, this reconfirms the fact that the Islamic god was incapable of proving his existence, and could only be found in *natural* occurrences such as eclipses. Yet, in the Old Testament, *Yahweh* parts the Red Sea, reveals himself as a burning bush and flooded the entire planet. None of these actions are *natural* in any sense, and if they did occur, then it would prove that supernatural forces were at play.

Muhammad could never prove the existence of his *god*. Consequently, he relied on ancient religious ideological beliefs that the sun was either attributed to the almighty or demonic entities; much like the ancient Mayans and the ancient Egyptian Pharaoh *Akhenaten* of whom also worshipped and feared the celestial giant.

However, the Islamic 'prophet' remained consistent with his paranoid belief regarding the star and the 'unholy' heat it generated, of which he superstitiously insinuated that 'sunrise' was maligned with Satanic intervention:

> Ibn 'Umar reported Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) as saying: "Do not intend to observe prayer at the time of the rising of the sun nor at its setting, for *it rises between the horns of Satan*."
> Sahih Muslim 4:1807

For a man to have allegedly ascended to the heavens, and being exceptionally privileged to historically have had the first birds-eye view of the planet, he still insisted that the sun was nothing more than a beach ball-sized object which allegedly came to a resting stop at the end of the day. This is confirmed in the Quran, as it describes Muhammad sermonizing the celestial course and cessation of the solar *giant*:

> "Until, when he reached the setting of the sun, he found it set in a spring of murky water."
> Quran 18:86

However, his superstitions once again gives way to his inherent contradictory nature, as he himself declared that the sun sets underneath the throne of *god*, not in a muddy spring:

> Narrated Abu Dhar: The Prophet asked me at sunset, "*Do you know where the sun goes (at the time of sunset)?*" I replied, "Allah and His Apostle know better." He said, "It goes (i.e. travels) till *it prostrates Itself underneath the Throne* and takes the permission to rise again..." Sahih Bukhari 4:54:421

Correct me if I'm wrong, didn't Muhammad say that the sun sets in "murky water"? Now we discover this is not so, but it *physically* lies flat on its face paying homage to *Allah*? Surely, the hundreds and thousands of photos and video footage of the celestial giant taken by NASA are all fallacious. After all, how could the master of the universe be wrong?

Of course, this tradition not only highlights his mendacious superstitious nature, it firmly reinforces the Islamic concept that the earth is actually 'flat'. Likewise, this alleged "fact" is reconfirmed in the Hadith, as the 'prophet' again deceives his followers into believing that the world rests on a "great whale":

> "It was said that *Nun refers to a great whale* that rides on the currents of the waters of the great ocean and *on its back it carries the seven Earths...*
> Then Allah created the "Nun" and He caused steam to rise out of which the heavens were created *and the Earth was then laid flat on nun's back.* Then the Nun became nervous and (as a result) the earth began to sway, but *(Allah) fastened (the earth) with mountains lest the earth should move...*
> It was said that Nun is the great whale who is underneath the seven Earths."
> Tafsir Ibn-Kathir

But once again, Muhammad's contradictory nature boasts that the surface of the planet is actually a giant "flat carpet", and doesn't rest on a whale. You decide:

> "And the earth We have spread out (like a carpet); set thereon mountains firm and immovable; and produced therein all kinds of things in due balance."
> Quran 15:19

Please note that in Quran 20:53, the word for "spread out" is *Mahdan*, which means in verb form to 'flatten'. The same meaning is repeated in Quran 71:19 with *Bisaatan*.

Finally, Muhammad's eclectic collection of mythical tales and superstitious rants wouldn't be complete without good ol' fashioned Islamic fear-mongering. In the Quran, it's also abundantly clear that he had no comprehension of the spectacular occurrence of 'shooting stars', but instead predictably attributed them to Satan:

> "And verily We have beautified the world's heaven with stars/lamps, and We have made them *missiles for the devils*, and for them We have prepared the doom of flame."
> Quran 67:5

These are only a select handful of his asinine superstitious traditions and verses. Some of the more notoriously idiotic and shocking allegations include Muhammad's assertion that "non-Muslim have 7 intestines, Muslims have 1" and that 'garlic' *harms* angels, as they do humans.[452] However, no human has ever been born with more than one intestine, and in fact, 'garlic' is known to have exceptionally beneficial health properties, and is a natural anti-bacterial, immune-boosting, super food.

I could continue this sub-section all day, exposing, dissecting and scrutinizing his obviously foolish and illogical assertions. The truth is that *his* scientific understandings of which are only based on superstitious reasoning, are entirely infantile at best. Muhammad had *zero* knowledge of the world around him, the universe, or the simple planetary alignments and quantity of celestial objects, despite allegedly ascending out from earth.

Ironically, the planets and stars in our immediate solar proximity, including their periodic alignments, transitions and trajectories, were chartered and mastered thousands of years before Muhammad by the ancient Egyptians, and subsequently by the Vikings.

So much for his claim to be "the perfect human."

AFTERLIFE AND END-TIME SUPERSTITIONS

It seems fitting to begin this sub-section by acknowledging the aforementioned verses pertaining to Islamic heaven e.g "72 virgins, houris, young boys like scattered pearls" etc. Ostensibly, these beings were figments of Muhammad's already problematic, yet highly imaginative mind and superstitions nonetheless.

However, if we are to conduct a cursory analysis regarding these myths, it's evidently clear that the 'prophet' plagiarized most of these traditions from Hindu-Buddhist folklore, of which also propagated the message of sensual heavenly rewards for *martyrdom*.[453]

Obviously, the embodiment of the *houris* (sensual sex-slaves), were moulded after Hindu-Buddhism mythology's 'Apsara' - a female spirit, or "celestial nymph" whom seduces gods and men, and waits for those who have fallen in battle. In keeping with the tone of the pre-Islamic fertility sect, these entities are also associated with ancient fertility rites.[454]

Indeed, Muhammad's culturally influenced background regarding heaven and earth, also was entwined in the superstitious ideology that even nature was *animate*, to the point of verbal communication. If we refer to the end-time prophecies which the 'prophet' propagated, he actually believed that stones and trees would speak to assist in the annihilation of Jews:

> "The last hour would not come unless the Muslims will fight against the Jews, and the Muslims would kill them, until the Jews would hide themselves behind a stone or a tree, *and a stone or a tree would say: Muslim, or the servant of Allah, there is a Jew behind me; come and kill him;* but the tree Gharqad would not say, for it is the tree of the Jews."
> Sahih Muslim 41:6985

Alas, his superstitious beliefs also continued the theme by insisting that the animal kingdom itself, was also a part of the master plan and *jihad*. Once again, obviously influenced by Hindu-Buddhism beliefs, Muhammad plagiarized the concept of 'reincarnation' to fabricate the following myth:

> "The souls, of the *martyrs live in the bodies of green birds* who have their nests in chandeliers hung from the throne of the Almighty. They eat the fruits of Paradise from wherever they like and then nestle in these chandeliers. Once their Lord cast a glance at them and said: Do ye want anything? They said: What more shall we desire? We eat the fruit of Paradise from wherever we like. Their Lord asked them the same question thrice. When they saw that they will continue to be asked and not left (without answering the question). they said: *O Lord, we wish that Thou mayest return our souls to our bodies so that we may be slain in Thy way once again.*"
> Sahih Muslim 20:4651

Notice how the superstitious theme of nature and martyrdom meet once again? Evidently, the Islamic ideology gravitates around reincarnation, but only to facilitate an industry of perpetual *death* by indulging in eternal bloodshed and jihad.

The entire Islamic codex is littered with the resonating sentiment of sacrificial atonement by submitting to the enemy's sword. Crucially, 'blood' is the key component in a Muslim's capricious prospect of salvation. And, it's evident that Muhammad psychologically became aroused by the sight of his victims' bloodied cadavers. There's no secret that the 'prophet' eroticized and sensationalized the act of death, especially when he implied that sacrificial blood literally omits a pungent sensual odor:

> "One who is wounded in the way of Allah - and Allah knows better who is wounded in His way - will appear on the Day of Judgment with his wound bleeding. The colour (of its discharge) will be the colour of blood, (but) its smell will be *the smell of musk*."
> Sahih Muslim 20:4629

Undoubtedly, in keeping with his plagiaristic nature, this tradition is lifted directly off the Old Testament's description pertaining to animal blood sacrifice at the tabernacle:

> "Then the priest will be able to *splatter the blood* against the Lord's altar at the entrance of the Tabernacle, and he will burn the fat as a *pleasing aroma* to the Lord."
> Leviticus 17:6

In conjuring these deplorable superstitions, his malleable cult of young jihadi warriors were enticed to their certain death by the seductive, glorified spectacle of sacrifice to *Allah*. It would be fair to say that Muhammad found sexual stimulus from witnessing the carnage and felt compelled to express his desires by way of written tradition.

While blood sacrifice is a key component in Islamic doctrine, none could deny that the substantial majority of the Hadith invariably underpins a *dooms day* fear-mongering campaign.

His inherent superstitious omen regarding the 'end of the world' was traditionally named "The Day of Resurrection", as he superstitiously believed that his entire deceased Ummah cult would rise to be judged by *god*. Obviously, for anyone who knows their Bible, this belief is directly plagiarized from the New Testament book 'Revelation', of which a similar predicament is expected to play out.

Although in Islam, entering heaven will not be so easy, as the Muslim nation must all face the challenge of crossing the 'Sirat bridge to heaven'. This will be a treacherous feat, that only the brave and *lucky* will be able to overcome. Regardless of whether Muslims have washed themselves impeccably, or recited the exact number of prayers throughout their life, their salvation is still not assured:

> "Some of the believers will cross the bridge as quickly as the wink of an eye, some others as quick as lightning, a strong wind, fast horses or she-camels. So some will be safe without any harm; some will be safe after receiving some scratches, and *some will fall down into Hell (Fire)*. The last person will cross by being dragged (over the bridge)."
> Sahih Bukhari 93:532

Of course, this superstitious myth was once again arrogantly copied. This time directly from the religion 'Zoroastrianism', of which also propagates the identical afterlife belief that all must 'cross the bridge' to heaven.[455]

Living to witness the 'Day of Resurrection' would be a sight to behold. Not so much for the unholy theme-park styled shenanigans unfolding on the planet, or the alleged Muslim Jesus (Isa) returning to slay all Christians and Jews, but moreover that *bad* Muslims will wear "flags" of shame - fixed to their bottoms:

> "On the Day of Judgment there will be a flag fixed *behind the buttocks* of every person guilty of the breach of faith."
> Sahih Muslim 19:4309

Assuredly, these will be the 'bad Muslims' who invariably forgot to blow their noses three times in the morning to expel Satan, or to wipe their anus an *odd* number of times. However, all is not lost for these unfortunate souls, as the Hadith explicitly details a technical loophole that these flag-bearing munafiqs (hypocrites) are able to exploit to avoid an eternity in hell-fire:

> The Prophet said, "If somebody manumits a Muslim slave, Allah will save from the Fire every part of his body for freeing the corresponding parts of the slave's body, even his private parts will be saved from the Fire) because of freeing the slave's private parts."
> Sahih Bukhari 8:79:706

So, it seems that if a horrendously "bad" Muslim is fortunate enough to *find* a Muslim slave, and release him, then he'll be bestowed an Islamic 'get out of jail free' card. Of course, the catch is that said "bad" Muslim must also free the slave's "private parts" - because that's all that counts in the hereafter.

Nonetheless, this caveat would only be applicable for males, as traditionally, Islamic doctrine purports that *only* Muslim men will spend the rest of eternity unremittingly copulating with heavenly nymphs with their everlasting erections, while the majority of Muslim women will roast in hellfire.[456]

As we are soon to uncover, Muhammad's psychology not only gravitated around superstitious thought, but invariably relating to all things sexual.

Therefore, it's abundantly clear that his obsession for sex and *genitalia* provoked him to conjure up the following tradition, of which would prove to be problematic for Muslim men who anticipate an eternity exercising their "organ":

> Allah's Messenger said, "Whoever can guarantee what is between his two jaw-bones and what *is between his two legs* (i.e. his tongue and *his private parts*), I guarantee Paradise for him."
> Sahih Bukhari 76:481

And so, the question put forth to Muslim fundamentalists: How will Muslim men be able to mindlessly indulge in unbridled carnal lust *without* their manhood?

Irrefutably, Muhammad literally has Muslims *by the balls*.

CONCLUSION

From the provided evidence, I think it's best to categorize the overwhelming majority of Muhammad's asinine parables, tales, myths and superstitions, as nothing more than *old wives tales*.

Had the 'prophet' expounded a shred of intelligence regarding celestial objects and the heavens, then assuredly I would not have conducted this analysis of him. Yet, his ignorance regarding what scientific knowledge we have obtained, most definitely exposes him for the false prophet he was. If Muhammad truly was a prophet of *god*, his understanding of the universe should have been unparalleled, beyond genius, and most importantly - entirely accurate. However, time after time he continued to fabricate a strew of absurd unscientific proposals of which we especially can prove today to be fallacious at best.

In truth, the man had little to no understanding of the common mouse or gecko, let alone the biological make up of a human being. Whatever knowledge he believed to possess regarding the internal anatomy of man, was based upon his fleeting inspections of his victims' corpse's.

Irrefutably, he was a highly imaginative, uneducated, illiterate simpleton, who was raised by equally unworldly superstitious shepherds and peasants. Although, being an inherent narcissist, he desperately tried to awkwardly *fit in* with the higher echelon of Arabia's political arena.

Refusing to accept his own inadequacies, Muhammad muscled in on the intellectual crowd, boasting of science, geography, philosophy and law, when he so clearly had no understanding of even the desert sand that filled his shoes. Truthfully, the man was nothing more than an 'intellectual' embarrassment to the community; a *village idiot* that deserved to be mocked instead of killed.

It's notable that the Meccan's never made any attempt on his life during the start of his career possibly for this reason, as they disregarded him as a lowly fool. Considering the absurdities which eagerly leaked from his lips, it wouldn't have been hard to find comic relief in his sermons.

However, upon seizing total control later in life, the sad reality is that no-one would dare snigger, question or mock his ridiculous 'truths'. Invariably, nothing he said was ever considered hypothesis, parable or metaphor. Everything he decreed *became* 'truth', no matter how preposterous and axiomatically incorrect it were. Such is the peril of edifying an uneducated cult leader, let alone a convincing intellectual charlatan.

How embarrassing it would have been to accompany Muhammad on voyages, where the master of Islam would pontificate his assumed intellectual prowess to prospective converts. If the "invitation" (by the sword) to Islam wasn't so *confronting*, in reality no-one would have took the man seriously.

Although, it's arguable that most converted to the radical new religion due to it's unapologetic incorporation of pre-Islamic folklore. Like Muhammad, early Arabians were highly superstitious and undoubtedly fabricated mythical tales to justify their lack of intellect.

If we take into account pre-Islamic Arabian stories of *jinn* (desert spirits, demons), this is a perfect example of their habitually superstitious nature. Ironically, the jinn is another cultural attachment which Muhammad brought over to his Islam. No Muslim apologist can deny the cultural pagan belief that the *Queen of Sheba* was widely believed to be a desert jinn, simply for being a *woman.*[457] Of course, misogyny was also another superstitiously attributed cultural attachment which the 'prophet' adopted. Yet, despite the Monarch being reported to have been the offspring of demonic conception, the irony is that *Sheba* remains one of the most infamous and significant individuals in ancient history.

Suspiciously, the fact that Muhammad was adamant about copying pre-Islamic superstitious traditions e.g, jinn, Ramadan, the Hajj, circumambulation of the Ka'aba, the Black Stone, all the more substantiates that the man never existed, for one simple reason:

If Muhammad truly was a "prophet" of god, determined to overthrow the shackles of "evil" pagan Arab culture, why didn't he completely abolish all traces of pre-Islamic worship?

The biblical testimony of 'Exodus' demonstrates the Israelites prohibiting 'idol worship', nor continuing with ancient Egyptian religious activities. For

Moses (who is considered to be a 'prophet' in Islam), it was anathema to continue these unholy sanctifications. If Moses explicitly followed his God by establishing a religion completely exempt of pagan influence, then why did Muhammad continue to amalgamate pre-Islamic worship with the alleged anti-pagan, pure Islam? This inconsistency leaves much to debate over.

Furthermore, there are no superstitious teachings in the Torah. Why did every major Biblical prophet and significant Hebrew character refrain from investing in superstition? Yet, Muhammad, allegedly being the final 'prophet' of the Torah, indulged copiously in his asinine un-Biblical beliefs.

Likewise, for every Biblical revelation, there was a specific prophetic message, a purpose or a consequence for not following God's laws. None of the writings in Isaiah, Zechariah, Ezekiel and more, ever echoed the moronic inconsequential superstitions written in the Islamic texts. Yet, according to Islam, the Jews "corrupted" the word of god!

Of course, this rationale could only be imbibed by the heavily indoctrinated plebes, who all adhere to the Islamic cult system. Followers must devote their lives to explicitly copying the superstitious example of their master, his doctrines and deeds, no matter how absurd or inappropriate they may be.

Moreover, eager to mimetically copy their master's accusatory nature, Muslims today continue to willingly allow themselves to be indoctrinated in contemporary Islam's long list of conspiracy theories. Of course, as anti-semitism is the pervasive theme in the Quran, Islamic cult members continue the tradition by attributing *all* of the world's problems, including natural disasters, to "the Jews."

I challenge the reader to conversationally engage any Muslim and inquire either about Muhammad's obvious irrational behaviour, or the inherent flaws of Islam, and inevitably the Muslim discourse will digress to their hatred of the Jews. It's not uncommon for a Muslim to vent their frustrations regarding their master's apparent fraudulence, and attribute their flawed ideology to "Zionism" and all things Jewish. Of course, how could Muhammad be wrong, when all of their lives they've been indoctrinated into believing superstitious myths? Alas, the nation of Israel has become the *whipping boy*, a *scape goat* for Islam's inadequacies and its foundation on the absurd.

Consequently, stemming from Muhammad's inherent superstitious nature regarding Jews, one of the most prominent Islamic accusations which have recently taken shape, include "False flag" September 9/11 allegations that the event was orchestrated by Israel, despite every hijacker being a die-hard fundamental Muslim. The majority of which were Saudi nationals, a country that prohibits the entry of Israeli citizens.[458]

Likewise, Muslims are convinced that the '2004 Indonesian tsunami' was activated by an USA/Israeli nuclear explosion under the sea, and that Israel's charitable intervention after the "2010 Haiti earthquake" was on the pretext to harvest organs from the dead.[459] There are literally hundreds of other preposterously absurd assertions, including Israel's alleged dropping of "libido-boosting" 'sex gum' in Gaza, the "Christians" manufactured and spread AIDS, and "Zionists" use funding to spread homosexuality for the purpose of controlling the world. Finally, Muslim conspiracy theorists have also insinuated that the infamous 'Muhammad cartoons' were also a "Zionist plot."[460]

What's even more terrifying is that these libelous allegations are broadcasted on Arabic television and watched by millions of Muslim viewers; all being indoctrinated on a daily basis. Yet, this is just an example of how far Muhammad's superstitious tendencies have reached.

Of course, no-one has ever successfully tried to reform the detrimental tenets of the faith to conform with contemporary and rational civilized behaviour, as they would be invariably labelled a 'munafiq' (hypocrite) or worse, an 'apostate'.

Therefore, it's nigh impossible to spot a potential 'radical' in the Ummah, as all are predisposed to the irrational, illogical and superstitious behaviour exemplified by Muhammad. Evidently, all Muslims do think alike, and are only perceived to be *individual* through varying degrees. Some are more fervent than others, but in Islamic countries they are never classified as a potential risk, as irrationality is a way of life.

Let's be clear, the entire foundation of Islam was built on fantasy. Its superstitious legends and fables are all reminiscent of classical "Arabian Nights" tales. Flying buraqs, jinn, and unassuming humble men turned into "heroes" (namely Muhammad), are all indicative of a strong fictitious narrative fabricated for entertainment, rather than truth.

As such, many die-hard Muhammadan loyalists (albeit westernized) find it impossible to incorporate the legends of Muhammad and his Hadith with western society's sensibilities. Modern science invariably embarrasses his claims, and superstitions and his apparent 'super-human' abilities. Of course, *the west* loves the odd mythical tale, but will inevitably regard the ridiculous parables of the Quran and Hadith as comic-book pulp.

Such is the dilemma that western Muslims face. Whenever a disciple of Muhammad reads the aforementioned verses, it forces them to reevaluate their world as they know it. Yet, at the same time, they believe that their *super-human* 'prophet' should never be challenged. This conundrum must play havoc with their mentality, as having been brought up in a western world that is hinged on modern science, rational thought, experimentation and conclusion, it's difficult to imagine trying to rationalize Muhammad's superstitions and attributing them to a 'divine' revelation. It's impossible.

Ironically, 'superstition' does not signify complete trust in a god, but a reliance on fickle ideologies to play it safe. If one needs to conduct themselves *superstitiously* for 'supernatural' protection and prosperity, then ultimately they have no relationship with god. The superstitious obsessions set by Muhammad only indicate that either *Allah* was indeed the capricious entity he claimed to be, or he didn't exist.

Conclusively, Muhammad was indeed a primitive, uneducated, desert pirate who struggled with his intellectual inadequacies to control a metastasizing cult government, of whom he was certainly unqualified to lead. It's abundantly clear that he invested in superstitious activities to play it safe, *or* to manipulative his very ignorant and impressionable flock.

ATHAZAGOROPHOBIA

While it's abundantly evident that his inherent superstitious nature derived from pre-Islamic cultural attachments and schizophrenic interference, the truth is that his irrational behaviour and propensity for tall-tales, including his ego-boosting claims, all are attributed to his struggle with 'Athazagorophobia'.

The condition itself is characterized by strong fears of being *forgotten* in history or being *ignored* by one's own people. If we refer to the entire back collection of the Islamic chronicles from day one, Muhammad invariably demonstrated all the hallmarks of the phobia, which stemmed from his unwillingness to be regarded as insignificant and an inadequate buffoon.

In truth, his struggle with Athazagorophobia was bolstered in his early years when his mother's untimely passing had occurred, which ultimately became his first confronting experience with *death*. Consequently, Muhammad began to obsess about the afterlife and his own mortality of which is reflected in the hundreds, if not thousands, of Islamic Hadith commentaries and Sirat (biography).

While this phobic condition gravitates around his mother's sudden departure, it also is intrinsically linked to his pathological narcism, and his refusal to admit to his inadequacies, and own mortality.

Therefore, Muhammad became compelled to boost his profile and compose the fantastic and absurd tales of his journey on the *buraq*, including his alleged ascension to the multiple heavens to meet Jesus, Moses, Abraham, and the disturbing and carnal visions of heaven and hell. Of course, to solidify his place in history, he exalted himself above all men by boasting to possess miraculous powers to dispense water from his fingers, his ability to cure illnesses with simple fruits, and his unique relationship with an angel, of whom delivers fraudulent clairvoyant guidance to justify his homicidal anti-semitic tendencies.

Finally, there is no doubt that the man suffered with this phobia as it was he himself who obsessively drove his men to 'recite', and remember by heart the entire Islamic codex - which all gravitates around he and his veneration. Lest we forget, Muhammad never wrote the Quran and it was only after his death that his followers quickly scrambled to find the various verses written on leaves and stones. In fact, from Muhammad's own fear of fading into insignificance, those who had completely remembered the *entire* Quran were bestowed with an honorary title called 'the Hafiz' ('Hafiza' for women'). This system of devotion for the text gave rise to the Islamic 'recital schools', which exist in every Muslim country and employ the *Qiraat* - a special technique which has been mastered for maximum efficacy to brainwash young impressionable disciples.

> "If anybody finds no time for *My remembrance* and for begging favours of Me, *because of his remaining busy with the Qur'an*, I shall give him more than what I give to all those who beg favours of Me."
> Tirmidhi

Throughout the entire Islamic text, Muhammad is invariably referred to as the 'perfect human' and the 'final prophet'. Although both titles of distinction are embarrassingly bold and arrogant for a psychological disturbed man, these ridiculous maxims are deliberate for the purpose of carving an image of the cult leader to be placed in a spiritually fabricated Islamic eternal and universal pantheon.

Indeed, Muhammad would never be regarded as the *least* of prophets, nor a man who could be surpassed by even the most significant rulers in history, or Jesus Christ. Conforming to his inherent fear of obsolescence, yet entirely abiding by his own anti-iconographic, anti-idolatrous edicts, he knew that death would be the final chapter in his existence - considering that he stated that his assurance of salvation was questionable.

Thus, the legend of his antics serve to be *the* invisible idol, an anecdotal example to be worshipped and emulated. Alas, his persistent boastings paid off well. If you are to talk to any Muslim on the street today, and enquire about their beloved 'prophet', you would be met with an abundance of flatteries for him.

Thus, it becomes abundantly clear that the legacy of his phobia allowed for a strict diet of recitation, to be drummed into their porous minds. For example, the predictable response would invariably be, "he's the greatest man that ever lived", "he's better than Jesus", "he's the most influential man in history, go look it up."

And yet, I've heard it all before and laughed at the typical banal exaltations for a exceptionally flawed human. For Muslims don't realize that they are victims of another one of their master's mental illnesses - the fear that Muhammad might be forgotten.

In truth, Islam is the direct result of one man's insecurity, or the inevitable fact that he would be reduced to common cosmic dirt. So, through the embodiment of modern day Islam, the legend of the cult leader lives on, not so much in text, but inside the mind of 1.6 billion Muslims whom desperately try to emulate their master - to keep the *ghost* of their 'prophet' alive.

CYNOPHOBIA

Cynophobia is the anxiety disorder defined as an abnormal fear of *dogs*. The phobia usually stems from a traumatic childhood dog attack, a confrontational incident or an observational negative experience regarding the animal.[461] While the individual may not have experienced any physical altercations with a dog, a deep underlying distrust for the canine species may also develop after experiencing paranoia regarding personal safety, or perceived hygiene issues.

If we are to refer to the chronicles of Islam, Muhammad unequivocally had internalized a deep hatred for the animal which undoubtedly stemmed from *fear*. However, it's unknown whether his insecurity stemmed from a childhood incident, or his intrinsically superstitious nature. Nowhere in the Hadith does the traditions describe any childhood or early adult incident regarding dogs. The nature of the Islamic stigma regarding the animal is unexpected and downright absurd.

For the most part, the 'prophet' had based his intense distrust and hatred for all canines on his obsessive compulsions for extreme cleanliness. Understandably, as Arabia was invariably a drought-ridden land, the use of water was strictly reserved for consumption and human ablutions. To waste any resources on a dog would be considered an unpardonable sin. Consequently, there's no doubt that all animals invariably omitted a pungent odour and were covered in dust.

It was Muhammad's irrational fear of *germs* in particular that motivated him to fabricate fanciful stories, claiming that the mere presence of the animal would deter angels and disrupt the line of communication with *Allah*. According to the Hadith, the arrival Muhammad's imaginary friend *Jibreel* was unexpectedly delayed upon the angel discovering that dogs had entered the 'prophet's' house.[462] Undeniably, the crucial factor in the spirit's alleged deterrence was germs.

Consequentially, stemming either from his intense hatred for dogs, which arguably could have been projected through his schizophrenia, Muhammad's own insecurities over hygiene resulted in a decree that *all dogs* were to be culled throughout Medina.[463] This specific and heinous incident in Islamic history is the result of only one man's paranoid delusion. Indeed, once again this event proved that his psychopathology was highly contagious.

However, not all of the 'prophet's' disciples were on board with his wonton aggression towards the innocent animal. And like all things Islamic, the bottom line always gravitated around *money*. Dogs in general were a highly valued commodity and were prized for their exceptional skills in animal hunting, protecting and tracking people. Furthermore, without the aid of dogs, shepherds would've ultimately found the ordinance to be extremely unpalatable, thus questioning the credibility of their master.

Muhammad was caught between a rock and a hard place. It's arguable that he also secretly admitted his failure once realizing that the animal was also utilized to hunt down non-Muslims and apostates. To quickly remedy the growing schism, which inevitably was causing a rift in Medinan commercial sector, Muhammad once again relied upon another phobia, the shade of *black*, to bandaid the situation. Consequentially, the 'prophet' conveniently abrogated the previous 'revelation' and delivered a new commandment that only *black* dogs were to be killed.[464] This would allow him to escape persecution for being a scriptural hypocrite and to continue facilitating his phobias. Once again, to cover up his erroneous nature, he insinuated that *black* dogs were "devils."[465]

Axiomatically, we can see from these two traditions that Muhammad's irrational mentality was neither holy or ordained. In fact, it was his intrinsic phobia which served to disrupt the commercial state and the well-being of the region, invariably affecting everyone around him.

If Muhammad was indeed a prophet of god, he wouldn't need to have changed the laws constantly to cover up his errors. Indeed, the capricious legislations regarding dogs proved to be nothing more than another case of 'revelation of convenience'.

Nonetheless, because the Islamic texts still contain multiple verses condemning the animal, a negative stigma has continued to flourish in the Ummah since Islam's inception. Because of Muhammad's intrinsic insecurity, canine abuse today is prevalent in Muslim countries. It is not uncommon to see Muslims mistreating dogs by engaging in unmentionable acts of cruelty, including 'dog crucifixion', which has seen a significant rise recently, since the insurgence of Islamic fundamentalism.

As usual, mimetic compulsion lies at the heart of Islam. For example, since Muhammad took preference with *cats* over dogs, the feline species has remained in a higher position in the Islamic animal kingdom.[466] Rarely are they abused, as Muslims wish to *mimetically* emulate his commandments and *phobias* simultaneously. Thus, this only substantiates the argument that Muhammad's own psychopathology and inherent fears were passed down to his followers, and has continued unabated for over 1400 years.

In quoting his own words, canines are allegedly eternally dirty creatures and can never be clean. But in truth, dogs are essentially clean animals. When they born into this world, their mothers clean them excessively to prevent infections and suffocation with the placenta. And in keeping with that motherly tradition, any dog who is washed and groomed, will remain a *clean* animal. If this is so, then this proves that Muhammad was a *false prophet*.

Ironically, the master of Islam himself believed that it was perfectly acceptable and hygienic to drink and wash in raw sewerage (see The Well of Buda'ah).[467] Typically, being the arrogant narcissist he was, it was unfathomable that a human drenched in urine, menstrual rags and feces, was dirtier than a dog.

Likewise, the argument that cats are cleaner than dogs is nonsense. Germs and bacteria are microscopic, and though cats may seem to clean themselves ostensibly, it's irrefutable that the majority still are riddled with diseases; especially after coming into contact with their natural prey, *mice*. Ironically, the *mouse* is another animal of which contact is forbidden in Islam for being "impure."[468] However, if we study the Hadith, Muhammad obviously attempted to conceal his hypocritical favoritism for cats, as he never admitted mice were unclean.[469] Instead, he insinuated that mice were "vicious" animals who have a tendency to "burn down houses."[470] How a pyromaniac mouse could ignite a flame is beyond my comprehension. However, it's abundantly clear that being the cunning and wily cult leader he was, Muhammad would've been scripturally trapped once again after taking preference for cats who frequently feast on diseased *mice*.

Yet, if *Allah* truly was the supreme god, he would know how absurd a notion is to place all animals in a hygiene hierarchy. No animal is "filthy" if they're washed, neither would they prevent communication with a *god*.

Regarding Muhammad's alleged 'omnipotence' - why did *Allah* create dogs knowing that their existence jeopardized his disciples' line of communication with he? This absurd rationality leaves the entire religion exposed to questions and an inevitable collapse - over a dog.

This is especially so when there is no tangible insight from the Quran as to what 'physical property' omitting from dogs scientifically interferes with angels' mobility and lines of communication. Furthermore, how *god* could conceivably create a molecular particle that would undermine his power, will leave Muslims in a state of mental confusion.

Although, if I were to foolishly allow myself to become embroiled in such a ridiculous allegation, I too could also interject with my own knowledge on superstitious matters to destroy Muhammad's absurd assertion. For the simple reason, while Muslims may not be aware, ancient folklore has always regarded dogs bearing the gift of sensing the spirit world, whereby a simple bark will ward off any evil spirit. Thus, I believe it's pertinent to mention this considering that *Jibreel* warned Muhammad not to allow dogs in Muslim homes. If traditional non-Islamic folklore has any basis, then it's obvious that the Islamic 'spirit' despised the breed as he himself was neither an angel, but a *demonic* entity.

Of course, this is just superstition, of which Islam most assuredly is. Undoubtedly, Islam will nonetheless continue to argue that a dog's state of "impurity" is the actual factor which prevents angels from entering Muslim homes. Honestly, I find the Islamic argument that dogs are "filthy" to be personally insulting, not only to my intelligence but for my compassion for animals.

Muhammad's assertion alone is an indictment on the whole nation of Islam, and humanity. If any Muslim were to wash a dog and keep said animal in a state of well-groomed cleanliness, then invariably the dog would be cleaner than most Muslims living in third world country filth. However, by this rationale, the Islamic doctrine is challenged once again by questioning whether any exceptionally clean dog would still nullify prayers, more so than any Muhammadan who has bathed in the *Well of Buda'ah* (a sewer). But surely, the simplest rebuttal from any indoctrinated Muslim would be that any "clean" dog *still* corrupts the communication lines between man and *god*. Why? Because Muhammad said so. And anything he uttered, mumbled and performed, must be emulated - including his intrinsic fear of *dogs*.

As a dog owner myself, never before have I witnessed unwavering loyalty in any creature on earth, who willingly and bravely defends their owner against any attacker. Never has there been an organism in history, whose faithfulness for humans transcends money, power, fame and fortune. Dogs are the embodiment of love. They're forgiving, selfless, incorruptible, innocent and non-judgmental - all characteristics of which Muhammad did not possess. Unlike cats who can be persuaded with better dietary opportunities, dogs will starve before abandoning their owner. Throughout history, how many times have we seen the closest of "friends" betray their own ilk? How many times, have we seen families tear each other apart for greed and political power? Never so in a dog.

And perhaps, for that very reason is why Muhammad despised the animal. Dogs in general are a good judge of character. It's arguable that those who do not find the animal appealing, might possess a cold exterior which may be indicative of an untrustworthy character. It's a polarizing concept, but not unfounded. Muhammad was no exception, as his own self-serving and austere brutality would've perplexed dogs. Undoubtedly, it was this very animal who served to be the compassionate benchmark, the moral compass, which undermined and embarrassed the master of Islam.

There's no wonder why the 'prophet' didn't like dogs - dogs didn't like him.

MUHAMMAD'S PSYCHOSEXUAL DISORDERS AND PROBLEMS

OEDIPUS COMPLEX AND SEXUAL REPRESSION

As we have already discovered, Muhammad was abandoned at age 6 and consequently never experienced a normal loving relationship with his mother. His only source of matriarchal parenting came from his aunt *Fatima bint Assad*, of whom he was exceptionally fond of.[471] As we will soon uncover, his affections for his aunt evolved into abnormal feelings of sexual desire, which is indicative of *Freud's* theory, the 'Oedipus Complex'.[472]

Based on the Ancient Greek play *Oedipus the King*, the protagonist is abandoned by his parents at birth, upon uncovering a prophecy which foretells their son killing the king. According to Freud, the 'universal' condition, which pertains only to men, usually entails the individual desiring to kill the father (figuratively) and replacing him with his own persona; exclusively taking the role of dominant sexual male. This was a non-issue for Muhammad as his father had died before he was born. However, it's highly possible that he felt disdain for his abandonment, and yearned to express his affections to a central parental figure.

Freud asserted that children with the complex would pass through different stages of psychosexual development, which would reflect on their interaction with his parents. At some point in the early development stages, the child becomes infatuated with the mother, and resents the father for stealing her attention. The Austrian psycho-neurologist's hypothesis is primarily based around the concept of resentment and jealousy.[473]

Furthermore, the fact that Muhammad, like *Oedipus*, was abandoned at childhood, helps to substantiate Freud's claim for the psychological condition. Likewise, it's pertinent to also mention that young Muhammad inevitably developed the aforementioned psychological 'dependency disorder' which is known to manifest excessively 'clingy' behaviour; also indicative of the 'abandonment syndrome' (not officially recognized as a mental disorder).[474] Because of his traumatic childhood, and obvious resentment for his parents, it's reasonable to acknowledge that young Muhammad exemplified these symptoms, and formed an exceptionally close bond with *Fatima*.

Because he had no strong relationships with other females during his childhood, and as his aunt inevitably became the sole target of his increasing affections, it's accurate to assume that his sexuality was ultimately influenced by her. Muhammad would've discovered the expression of intimacy, thus lowering his defenses, completely trusting *Fatima* as the endearing woman she was. Progressing through the psychosexual intricacies of the complex during his adolescence, and while continuing to grow infatuated with his new *mother*, it's inevitable that he would've confused his early *sexual impulses* with his affection for his aunt. According to Freudian psychology, Muhammad had reached the height of the 'phallic' stage (age 6) which is apparently a critical point in early psychosexual development; preceding the 'latent' and 'genital' stages.[475]

For those with the onset of condition, it's not uncommon for individuals to begin experiencing feelings of eroticism for their parent of the opposite sex. To further confuse his early impulses as opposed to genuine affections, two contributing factors would have proved to bolster his sexual desires for his aunt. Firstly, *Fatima* would have been the only woman who would have seen him naked (apart from his mother) as she undoubtedly washed him at bath time. Muhammad's exposure of his genitals to his aunt would've solidified a bond of trust and intimacy and undoubtedly, during the vital 'phallic' development stage, this would've evolved into subconscious feelings of eroticism, which would've manifested later in life.

Secondly, it's only natural that being an orphan, *Fatima* would've breastfed him constantly to publicly signify her adoption of him, and to instinctively allow him to develop a maternal bond. However, the constant exposure of her breasts would've stimulated primal psychosexual sexual urges within his subconscious, which provoked him to affiliate the act with eroticism. Considering that Muhammad would've demonstrated early dependency issues, it's highly possible that *Fatima* allowed him to continue "suckling" until he was almost an early teen. This alone would've concreted his recognition that she was more than an aunt, but a sexual object of desire. Considering that Muhammad stayed with her until his early teens, his hormones would have also contributed to his desire for his aunt. Arguably, perhaps this is the reason why Muhammad was prematurely ejected from the household to work on the road with his uncle at aged 12.[476] It's not unfeasible to deduce that *Fatima* realized that her nephew had developed such feelings, and only wished to end the arrangement, lest it truly evolved into a sordid relationship. Hence, working with his uncle on extended trips to Syria would've allowed the cemented bond to erode for both their benefit. However, referring to the specific Hadith which describes his inconsolability at her funeral, and the unmentionable act that followed, we can deduce that his *feelings* for her never diminished. Psychologically speaking, *Fatima's* intimacy with Muhammad, including his psychosexual sexual urges for her, would've been psychosexually perceived by him as a form of *deflowering*, tantamount to losing one's virginity.

Interestingly, "adult suckling" is actually an authorized prescription in Islam which is demonstrated by the multiple traditions in the Hadith, which advocates the questionable act - all by Muhammad's example.[477] Therefore, it's irrefutable that the sanctification for "adult suckling" indeed stems from his eye-brow raising affair with *Fatima*. Undeniably, her extensive 'nurturing' must have left an indelible mark on his psychosexuality, of which Muhammad was adamant about replicating his early affections for his aunt through Islamic doctrine. However, the 'prophet' neither admitted that the act should be regarded as a sexual practice, but rather to signify a bond between a maternal figure and a youngster, or adult.[478]

It's undoubtable that Muhammad, through his own psychosexual struggles, perceived their relationship progressing into an awkward incestuous predicament. Nonetheless, if we take into account the referenced Hadith, and the Quran's prohibition for incest (including 'milk' mothers, which *Fatima* was) it's abundantly clear that he also internalized a form of self-loathing regarding their relationship.[479] For Muhammad, his early sexual urges for his aunt was the forbidden fruit that continued to plague him throughout his life. Thus, I postulate that his burning desire for her undoubtedly also contributed to his rampant sex-addiction and pedophilia. It was inevitably, the *itch* he could not scratch.

Despite his self-loathing, guilt only played a small part. The fact that *Fatima* was not his *biological* mother, nor was she directly related through blood, it could be argued that this would have helped to liberate Muhammad from *complete* culpability for experiencing sexual attraction to her. As usual, the 'prophet' projected his guilt and insecurities onto the Quran, dismissing his early sexual experiences through 'divine' instruction.

As we delve deeper into the context, it's clearly understandable where the root of Muhammad's sexual obsessions stem from. While adhering to the condition, his jealousies would have naturally provoked him to *compete* with his cousin *Ali,* for *Fatima's* affections. Indeed Muhammad was a jealous person. The aforementioned psychological details regarding the initial *house veil* and the *hijab* are the direct result of his jealousy, paranoia, resentment, and the inherent desire to control - all of which could be attributed to the Oedipus Complex.

However, there should've been a turning point in his life where the complex eventually subsided, and a separation from the matriarch took place. It didn't. As you will soon discover, Muhammad's internalized sexual affections for his aunt would never dissipate, and inevitably motivated him to act out the unthinkable (see chapter 'necrophilia').

Nonetheless, if we take into consideration that Muhammad had harbored strong dependency issues throughout his life, while possessing an inherent desire to prolong his Oedipus complex, it's almost too convenient that he agreed to marry the much older *Khadija*. As we have previously discussed, she was not so much a *wife* to him per se, but just another *mother* figure for him to latch on to. Nonetheless, this suited his wife who ultimately had an agenda to exploit his alleged proclamation of 'prophethood'. Likewise, his immediate second marriage to the motherly *Sawda* also enabled him to facilitate his internal desires to copulate with another mother figure.

In truth, his marriages to mature-oriented women served to be nothing more than a hinderance to his natural sexual progression. Keeping in mind that Muhammad was married to *Khadija* for near 25 years, and due to his inherent dependence on her (and later *Sawda*), inevitably the arrangement prohibited him from sexually expressing himself, completely. The temptation to take a mistress or to indulge in his wildest sexual fantasies (as we will soon discover), would have been quickly doused by the prospect of being promptly divorced for infidelity. *Khadjia* was no woman to be trifled with. Her wealth and the powerful employment connections she possessed, could've easily turned his life into a living hell. Being a former employer of hers, he knew this all too well. However, during the last year of *Khadija's* life, he forcibly betrothed the 6 year old *Aisha* to himself. Perhaps due to poor health, or her fear of the tyrannical monster she had created, *Khadija* had no choice but to accept the onset of his infidelity.

For 25 long years, Muhammad endured an unimaginable build up of sexual repression, where his only source of release was a sexually declining woman approaching her 50's, and subsequently an obese woman he grew physically repulsed by.[480] It was only a matter of time before Muhammad's true psychopathology would manifest into dangerous desires.

Sexual repression, social constriction, ridicule and childhood rejection is a recipe for disaster. Taking into consideration the aforementioned list of his behavioural disorders, the fact that he was virtually *Khadija's* 'pet', and the distinct possibly that he was always rejected by women for his exceptionally short stature (dwarf), Muhammad projected his frustrations into *rape fantasies.* Rape is partially about sexuality, but more so to fulfill the perpetrator's desire to humiliate, control and dominate the victim; to assert his perceived 'authority' - defined by the 'power rapist' and the 'anger rapist'.[481]

If we are to study the Islamic texts we discover that rape was a weapon used all too frequently by Muhammad.[482] Never did he show any remorse for his victims, and merely excused his behaviour with 'divine' inspiration. Consequently, through his own example, rape continues to be implemented by Muslims even today. It's not uncommon for Muslim militants to capture and rape female non-Muslims. The militant group ISIS supports sex-slavery and rape as a weapon. As a result, a commercial industry of brutality and forced prostitution has been reinstated throughout the middle-eastern region.[483] Nonetheless, Muhammad's example demonstrating sexual dominancy was only one of the key components relating to his desire for rape. As we are soon to discover, his sexual obsessions worked in tandem with his desire to defile innocence, when he started his predatory acts on a 6 year old child.

Conclusively, I postulate that the early traumatic events of his childhood which lead to sexual desire for his aunt, including his begrudging dependency on his older wife, solidified a life long compulsion for sex addiction as either a defense mechanism, or to cathartically express intimacy. Ultimately, his sexual repression became a platform for power and control (child rape).

SEX ADDICTION

Firstly, it's only appropriate to recognize what exactly constitutes sexual addiction. After all, as human beings, sexuality and the libido is inherently hard-wired within us. The only difference between those who are suffering with the condition is the distinct incapability of refraining from thinking, talking or engaging in the act of sex or sexual talk. It's unknown what exactly triggers the compulsion. It's been suggested that a biochemical abnormality in the brain motivates the individual to seek out their insatiable sexual gratification. Ironically, sex addicts have been known to describe their parental relationship as distant, which correlates with Muhammad's upbringing.[484]

The key indicators of sex addiction is that compulsive sexual behaviour interferes with the individuals life, and priority for the act is more important than maintaining loving relationships. Most importantly, sex addicts will engage in risky sexual behaviour and sacrifice what is sacred to them to preserve their addiction. Out of the 3 'severity' indicators of the addiction (number 3 being the worst), Muhammad actually exceeded the expectations of a sexual addict. To qualify for the severest form of the affliction, the individual would have to indulge in rape, voyeuristic rape, sexual abuse of the elderly or the dependent, incest and child molestation.[485] All of these deplorable acts, Muhammad fulfilled, and more. Thus, Muhammad perfectly fits the universal diagnosis of a rampant sex addict.

To understand Muhammad's psychopathy, we need to thoroughly investigate the Islamic sources. As we have already discussed, Muhammad's sexual repression was undoubtedly linked to his marriage to the much older *Khadija* of whom was already approaching early menopause. Being a young man who had never been able to fulfill his sexual desires due to his low social status, his unattractive looks, and his dwarfish stature, he would have experienced an internal conflict to experience sexual release; which undoubtedly had been built up since his adolescence. Despite Muhammad and *Khadija* conceiving children, it's highly unlikely that his much older wife would've lavished excessive sexual attention on him, or been able to keep up with his post-adolescent appetite. It's undeterminable if the man was actually a sexual addict in his late teens, as the traditions are vague or non-existent regarding his early relationships. However, we only know that upon his first wife's death that a more lascivious, lecherous, sexually emboldened man emerged, who partook in some of mankind's most wickedest acts relating to sex crimes. It's undeniable that upon *Khadija's* death, Muhammad's burgeoning sex addiction motivated him to proclaim 'holy' laws continuing pre-Islamic polygamy, advocating rape and sex-slavery. This would completely liberate himself into a life of sexual debauchery with total impunity.

One of the tell tale signs of the condition is a history of infidelity. Those who have been married multiple times, involved in numerous affairs, and the inability to keep faithful, all are indicative of the illness. If we study the list of Muhammad's wives, concubines, and undoubtedly the thousands of women he raped, the evidence all points to the fact that until his death, he suffered with a strong sexual compulsion that was never sated.[486] In the course of his career, Muhammad had married 19 women, of which 4 he divorced. The fact that the man had to continually marry new women to sate his sexual thirst only proves he was indeed an addict.

If we investigate even further, we discover that Muhammad's uncontrollable sexual compulsions not only interrupted his daily duties, but the lives of his wives. On one occasion, the traditions explain how Muhammad had become sexually aroused by the sight of another woman and quickly returned home, where he forced his wife to have sex with him. He concealed his sexual addiction and once again blamed it on *Satan*.[487]

Towards the beginning of his military career, it's self-evident that Muhammad's propensity for sexual aggression had reached a tipping point. Throughout his many military campaigns, Muhammad deplorably engaged in the rape of women. To conceal his extreme sexual addiction, he 'revealed' ordinances permitting him and his men, to continue violating women:

> "O Prophet! We have made lawful to thee thy wives to whom thou hast paid their dowers; and those *whom thy right hand possesses out of the prisoners of war* whom Allah has assigned to thee;"
> Quran 33:50

The extent of his self-indulgent behaviour evolved into more heinous acts whereby he not only encouraged his men to ravish captive women, but to do so in full view of their husbands - before cutting the mens' heads off:

> "Having overcome them and taken them captives, the Companions of Allah's Messenger seemed to refrain from having intercourse with captive women because of their husbands being polytheists. Then Allah, Most High, sent down regarding that:" *And women already married*, except those whom your right hands possess"
> Sahih Muslim 8:3432

It's clearly evident that his illness psychology infected his flock, of whom had begun to develop a taste for the addiction. Throughout the years after Muhammad's death, his followers all continued his legacy of sexual compulsion.

As the Hadith holds, on one occasion, a disciple came forth to a notable Islamic leader voicing his sexual displeasure with his wife. He intimated to his master that he desired to fulfill his 'needs' with his slave girls (obviously after witnessing Muhammad's history of detestable behaviour). Concerned that he might impregnate them, he sought permission to perform *coitus interruptus*. The cleric admonished the disciple and said:

> "They are your field of cultivation. If you wish to irrigate them do so."[488]

This is taken directly from Muhammad's words, dictated in the Quran.[489] Likewise, the rampant sexual abuse of slaves is documented numerous times throughout the Islamic sources. Another source quotes an unknown disciple approaching the Caliph *Umar* and asking for advice regarding his slave girl and he, after his wife had allowed the young slave to suckle her for breast milk (a source of nutrition in hard times). This act alone manumits the slave and makes the girl a *daughter*. In keeping with the traditions of Muhammad's sexual addiction, and prioritizing sex before family values, the man was commanded by the Caliph to excoriate his wife and continue sexual relations with his slave girl:[490]

> "Punish your wife and go into your slave girl."
> Malik 365:1245

Caliph *Umar's* insensitiveness is directly influenced by Muhammad's words:

> "Your wives are as a tilth (to cultivate) unto you; so approach your tilth when or how ye will."
> Quran 2:223

These traditions prove that not only was Muhammad willing to forsake sacred family values and compassion for a frivolous yet detrimental habit, but so were his disciples. As previously mentioned, infidelity is a reoccurring theme in those with the compulsion. Feeding their need to constantly satisfy their *itch*, the individual will engage in risky behaviour, and their guilt ultimately gives way to reward.

If we refer to the Hadith once again, this abnormality is exemplified with the altercation between Muhammad and his 4th wife, *Hafsa*. As the tradition tells us, his sexual addiction not only had already motivated him to defile a *child*, but also to rape his slaves girls. On one particular occasion, *Hafsa* had surprised her husband by walking in on his act of infidelity with his slave, *Mariyah the copt*. Although he had previously decreed that sex-slavery was 'god-given', the intimate time was allocated between his wife and he. Disgusted by her husband's behaviour, she bravely scolded him (fearing his irascible side), and made him swear an oath never to touch the slave again.[491] Of course, being a man of little self-control, he couldn't resist and justified his addiction by 'revealing' that *Allah* had relinquished him from his oaths, *past and future*.[492] This allowed him to continue his lecherous lifestyle with total impunity.

Of course, being naturally offended by his hypocrisy, and his excessive attention to his child wife *Aisha*, his wives rebelled.[493] Not once did he ever consider their feelings, and instead of repairing the already fractured relationships, he gave in to his compulsions and ignored his wives, subsequently threatening to divorce them all. It's understandable that the wives quickly admonished themselves after acknowledging their husband's 'revelation' that no man would be allowed to marry them after he dies, ever.[494] This 'revelation' would mean certain death - without a husband to provide for them, they would starve to death in their cult commune (Muslims weren't allowed to leave the organization lest they be executed).

Once again, the man would sacrifice his marriages and dignity for a fleeting moment of self-indulgence. Eventually, his addiction became so uncontrollable that he began to rape his own wives. Muhammad invented new 'revelations' to justify his desire to rape. As the traditions prescribe:

> "If a man invites his wife to sleep with him and she refuses to come to him, then the angels send their curses on her till morning."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:62:121

> and...

> "When a man calls his wife to fulfill his need, then let her come, even if she is at the oven."
> Tirmidhi 1160

These verses prove that Muhammad's wives had no choice but to face the brunt of his sexual assaults. And if any woman of his were brave enough to defy him, they would meet consequentially meet a violent end:

> "As for those from whom ye fear rebellion, admonish them and banish them to beds apart, and *scourge* them. Then if they obey you, seek not a way against them."
> Quran 4:34

Undeniably, this is rape defined.

With his 'holy' laws solidified giving him license to cheat, kidnap and rape both little girls and women, it wouldn't have been complete without indulging in *incest*. His insatiable appetite to fulfill his morally repugnant sexual deviancy, provoked him to prey upon his daughter-in-law, *Zaynab*. According to early Islamic and Arabic custom, any daughter-in-law was always regarded as a biological offspring. As the traditions describe, for some years, Muhammad had an adopted son *Zaid* who was married to *Zaynab bint Jahsh*. Uncontrollably lusting after his son's wife, he devised a plan to circumvent the cultural laws pertaining to *biological children* and 'revealed' that adoption was forbidden according to *Allah*. Muhammad subsequently forced his adopted son to divorce his wife, so that the 'prophet' may take her to sate his own sexual urges.[495] Once again, this is another example of how Muhammad's illness would disrespect even his closest of family, disowning them, and discarding an ancient tradition of compassion, *adoption* - all for a quick fix.

Typical of an individual suffering with sex addiction, Muhammad was no stranger to prostitution and frequently indulged in the act. However, Muhammad had cornered himself by permitting sex only with slaves (captured in battle, or purchased) and only by *marrying* Muslim women. This proved problematic for him and his men who would travel for weeks at a time to far away destinations without their wives to *comfort* them. Considering that Islam had already taken hold of the region, most populous' had already submitted to the cult. Therefore Muhammad could not satisfy his lusts with Muslim women, lest he marry them. Thus, as cunning as he was, the 'prophet' devised the concept of 'temporary marriages'.

Of course, these marriages would be facilitated by the men bartering with the women and offering various items as a *gift* (dowry) for their prospective wife. The traditions describe Muslims offering their *cloaks* (following Muhammad's advice) to entice the women.[496] The Hadith also describes Muhammad coaching his men in the art of *haggling* with the women, and reprimanded his soldiers for *paying* too much.[497] Neither were his men permitted to take back the money or gift, as the payment was always final.[498] In any case, when a man offers commodities or money for sex, and never seeks a refund, immediately this constitutes as *prostitution*.

It's never been uncommon for men in history to engage in the *oldest profession in the world*, but considering that Muhammad had over 9 wives and dozens of concubines, it concludes that the 'revelation' of temporary marriage was formed from his battle with sex addiction. Perhaps realizing his mistake during a moment of weakness, Muhammad later prohibited the act, lest his disciples become aware of his addiction and hypocrisy.[499]

As previously stated, the inability to refrain from obsessively thinking, talking and fantasizing about sex is the primary indicator of the illness. If we refer to the multiple volumes in the Hadith regarding Muhammad's infatuation with sex, we see a distinct pattern of *literally expressed* sexuality, transcending earthly reality, which becomes the carnal foundation for Islamic heaven. According to the sex-crazed 'prophet', heaven for men would consist of luscious *houris* (wives), large breasted with appetizing vaginas, who possess and indescribable sensuality to bring a man to an unexperienced state of climax. Muhammad would divulge to his men into graphic detail of their alleged sexual strength (stronger than 100 men) once achieving martyrdom status, and always possessing an eternally erect penis.[500] If we are to objectively analyze these explicit descriptions, it serves to be nothing more than an example of vivid *pornography*. Another affiliation of a sex addict.

PEDOPHILIA

Perhaps the most controversial of all Muhammad's sexual psychopathy was not only his chronic sex addiction, but his unapologetic penchant for pedophilia. The fact that the Islamic traditions explicitly record his nefarious activities in regards to stalking, molesting and raping a child is an extremely hard pill to swallow for Muslims, and serves as a testing tool for their 'devotion' to the cult. Whoever acknowledges his pedophilia and *continues* to stay in the fold are just as guilty as their master.

Although Muhammad purported to be 'the perfect example to follow', and 'the epitome of human decency', the irony is that the Hadith explicitly details his grooming of a 9 year old girl, which started when she was only 6 years old:

> Narrated 'Aisha:
> "that the Prophet married her when she was six years old and he *consummated his marriage when she was nine years old*, and then she remained with him for nine years (i.e., till his death)."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:62:64

If *Aisha* remained married to him for 9 years until he died, this would've meant Muhammad was around 54 years old when he first raped her. If one is still dubious to whether he was actually a pedophile, let us acknowledge that *Aisha* was still playing with her dolls:

> "A'isha (Allah be pleased with her) reported that Allah's Apostle (may peace be upon him) married her when she was seven years old, and he was taken to his house as a bride when she was nine, and *her dolls were with her*; and when he (the Holy Prophet) died she was eighteen years old."

Sahih Muslim 8:3311

> "A'isha reported that she used to play with dolls in the presence of Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) and when her playmates came to her they left (the house) because *they felt shy of Allah's Messenger* (may peace be upon him), whereas Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) sent them to her."
> Sahih Muslim 31:5981

Whether Muslims accept this or not, Muhammad was indeed a pedophile. This abnormal sexual attraction to young children has been documented by a variety of notable psychologists including psychoanalyst Sigmund Freud, psychologist Richard von Krafft-Ebing, and neuroanatomist Auguste Forel - all who have offered their expertise regarding the nature and origin of the sickness.[501] While Freud's findings are somewhat in denial of the illness' prevalence, Krafft-Ebing stated that in his experience with patients, the trend of men losing interest in adults and turning to children for sexual gratification was more common. While this statement may offer insight into Muhammad's sudden desire to rape a child, it still leaves the question of his pedophilia's origin unanswered.

I postulate that it's highly probable that Muhammad was sexually abused as a child by either his grandfather, uncle or a close family relation. We must acknowledge that he was abandoned by his mother at the age of 6, and was left in the custody of his grandfather and subsequently, his uncle. It's not improbable that he might have faced molestation or rape, as there are no witnesses to his upbringing, except he. There is little description of his early life, and whatever is recorded is vague. Thus, the argument that his pedophilia is a result of this highly probable incident is not unfeasible, as it's widely accepted that a high percentage of child molesters were victims of sexual abuse during their childhood.[502] After numerous studies, it seems that the callous act of robbing a child's innocence is proven to be infectious and psychologically transmittable to the victim. This ties in with Forel's theory who stated that the illness is ingrained and unchangeable.[503]

I find it particular interesting and somewhat insightful that Muhammad's desire for *Aisha* began when she was 6 years old - this being the exact same age when he was abandoned. Somehow, I believe that his traumatic childhood had left an indelible scar on his psyche to permanently remind him of that unsettling and insecure phase in his life. I postulate that he might have intended to heal his insecurity and hurt by projecting his sexuality onto her, allowing him to mentally start his life again from that age.

Perhaps by bearing the unforgettable scar of his childhood, Muhammad never actually matured mentally and found companionship in either mother-type figures or children. If we look at his list of immediate wives, *Khadija* and *Sawda* represented the absent mother, which were resigned to caring for him for the rest of his life. *Aisha* was known to be his favourite spouse, and he might have found an emotional connection to her considering that he was mentally immature.

Although, psychologically speaking, Muhammad's sexual repression stemming from *Khadija* may have had a long-term detrimental effect on his sexual orientation, which also correlates with Freud's assumptions that Muhammad's intrinsic pedophilia may have been exacerbated by his constricted sexual deviancy.[504] Muslims of course would scoff at this hypothesis, yet the Hadith is nothing more than oral traditions passed down by their 'prophet' to his wife and closest followers.

Furthermore, if one is to also criticize the notion that Muhammad was raped as a child, we must acknowledge that he would never have divulged to his disciples any sordid acts of indecency involving him and his grandfather or uncle. Just because it isn't written, doesn't mean it did not happen. Of course, this is pure speculation, though it is undeniable that something traumatic occurred in Muhammad's early development years for him to later sexually desire children.

Though there is no medical link between 'schizophrenia' (of which he also suffered with) and pedophilia, it's irrefutable that his psychotic episodes played a crucial role in his professed desire for children. If we refer to the Hadith, Muhammad is recorded to have 'prophesied' through dreams (more aptly 'fantasized') about *Aisha* when she was still a toddler.[505] In fact, he justified his direct intention to rape the child through these particularly disturbing 'revelations' (schizophrenic episodes) of which he is quoted to have said to *Aisha's* father "she has been made lawful to me."[506]

Of course, this did not wash well with her father, who had already suspected his cohort to have harboured pedophiliac desires. However, in fearing provoking the irascible and capricious cult leader, the father mildly objected by attempting to remind Muhammad of his kinship to he:

"But I am your brother" *Aisha's* father said in hopes of pricking the 'prophet's' conscience. His efforts ultimately were futile and the cult leader rebuked his lackey, still maintaining his 'divine' position to commit pedophilia, by saying "You are my brother in Allah's religion and his book, but she (*Aisha*) is lawful to me to marry."[507]

The typical Muslim response to this sordid fact is that Muhammad was permitted to carry out such a heinous act because *god* himself sent down 'revelation'. And again, this brings us back to Muhammad's schizophrenia - or the appearance of such an illness. Perhaps Muhammad cunningly *faked* his illness to justify the depraved act, yet no-one knows for sure. But again, as we have previously discovered, 'schizophrenia' has been recorded to manifest as a *defense mechanism*, which proves my theory that he may have been molested or raped as a child, thus projecting his trauma through psychotic interpretation.

Another theory which might explain his pedophilia, is his psychological resentment for retaining an exceptionally short physical stature as a dwarf. Sadly, Muhammad most probably would have always been rejected by women during his adolescence and may have been referred to as 'the boy' or some demeaning title. No doubt this would've created a mental stigma and eventually he would've bought into his role as a 'child'. After all, we have already discussed his 'dependency disorder' and the fact that he was nurtured by his much older wife

Khadija. This relationship would've allowed him to play out the aforementioned 'Oedipus complex'.

Before his marriage to his wife, and once reaching puberty, it's highly possible Muhammad remained in a childlike mental state, and consequently might have tragically confused children (who would have been of equal height to he) as objects of sexual desire. Though it's fair to say, disregarding her accepted role as a manipulative wife, *Khadija* might have also been unusually short in stature (perhaps childlike in appearance) which would have made her sexually appealing to Muhammad, and vice versa. This is not a preposterous hypothesis, as there are no authentic Islamic sources detailing her physical stature in the Hadith or Tafsir, other than the usual uncertified hagiography "tall, beautiful, light-skinned" etc.[508] If she was indeed exceptionally short, it would have motivated her to find a partner of equal height, or if not shorter (being the dominating, independent woman she was). With all these factors in play, it's irrefutable that Muhammad could've developed an acute case of pedophilia. Of course this is pure speculation.

Regardless, none of these theories and facts excuse the deplorable relationship Muhammad engaged with a 9 year old child, and the unmentionable acts performed on her.[509] Despite repeatedly raping the child, it's been recorded that he would stalk and accost her before forcing her against her will.[510] Indicative of child molestation, Muhammad also fondled the young girl during bath time, yet the traditions describe *Aisha* being ordered to cover her genitals during menstruation at such times.[511]

However, I am dubious that the blood was from genuine menstrual periods, but instead was most probably a result of forced rape (gynecological hemorrhage). Considering that he 'consummated' the marriage when she was 9, it's mathematically highly improbable that she was menstruating. I believe after Muhammad had started raping *Aisha*, he covered up the extent of his sexual aggression (internal damages, bleeding) by insisting she had begun her menstrual cycle.

Furthermore, it's graphically explicit that Muhammad could barely contain his sexual urges around children. Not only does the Hadith record him forcefully sucking *Aisha's* tongue, but also his cousin *Ali's* son, *Hassan*.[512]

> [Mua'wiya said]: "I saw the prophet sucking on the tongue of Al-Hassan son of Ali, may the prayers of Allah be upon him. For no tongue or lips that the prophet sucked on will be tormented (by hell fire)."
> Musnad Ahmad 16245

It's unclear exactly how old was *Hassan* when Muhammad molested him, though it's probable he was under 8 years old as Muhammad died in 632 A.D, aged 63 - Hassan was born in 625 A.D.[513] This incident undeniably proves Muhammad also had homosexual tendencies. This is compounded by the fact that other tribes had begun to notice Muhammad's hints towards homosexual pedophilia, and were shocked at his inappropriate and stomach-churning behaviour.[514] In fact, it's clearly evident that other children were also shocked by *Aisha's* relationship with Muhammad. The tradition describes *Aisha's* friends quickly hiding from him upon coming into his presence. Of course, it's not unfair to suggest that the 'prophet' already had his eyes on these unfortunate youths, as the traditions describe him coercing them out from hiding to 'play' together.[515]

In addition, it's common knowledge that young children are a good judge of character and can sense if an individual has bad intentions. I find it fitting to also mention that the Hadith records on one particular occasion a child being brought to 'the prophet', and made to sit on his lap - where immediately, the young child urinated all over Muhammad.[516] Anyone who has children knows that they're highly disposed to wetting themselves when frightened. Perhaps the child recognized the evil in Muhammad and could barely contain himself.

For anyone to doubt the information provided, the Hadith also confirms his pedophilia by recording that the 'prophet' on one particular occasion admonished a newly-wed soldier for marrying an *older* woman; Muhammad insisted that 'young girls are better to *fondle*'. This Hadith story also exposes Muhammad as he hinted his preference for all wives to 'shave' their pubic region; *little girls do not possess pubic hair.*[517] If we refer to his massacre of the 800 Jews, Muhammad separated the boys from the men by determining 'adulthood' from *their pubic hair.*[518] Thus, in using both these traditions, we can substantiate that Muhammad commanded his wives to imitate children, as pubic hair reminded him of adulthood. This alone proves that he was repulsed by a sexually mature adult woman's body, and also the idea of engaging in normal adult sex. In truth, Muhammad liked them young.

His decision to marry 'older' women were for his own domestic needs, never sex. This is proven with the case of his wife *Sawda*, who was a 'motherly' woman, yet inevitably, Muhammad grew tired of her. After threatening her with divorce, she resorted to allowing him to spend more 'quality' time with his *child* bride *Aisha.*[519] These facts only serve to expose his pedophilia.

Ironically, Muhammad gave no 'divine' reason for marrying *Aisha*; their marriage bared no significance to the course of Islam's destiny. But naturally, being a cult leader, he didn't *need* to give any reason. His pedophilia became perfectly acceptable to his brainwashed followers. Not only did he fantasize about *Aisha* when she was still an infant, but he also "dreamed" (fantasized) of other children, and preyed on toddlers who *still* had their own 'wet nurse'.[520] It's undeniable that Muhammad's sexual compulsion for children had overcome whatever sensibilities had remained, turning him into full-blown pedophile - this again ties in with Forel's assertions.

Typically, Muslims today are quick to violently defend their 'prophet' by insisting that *his* 'holy' laws allow sexual relations with children, provided that the child has started *menstruating.*[521] What's baffling is that these cult members do not realize that by condoning his disgusting acts, they become complicit in his crimes and mental illness. It is beyond my comprehension how any psychologically healthy person could believe that children are objects of sexual desire. Regardless if menstruation is the *legal* prerequisite in the Islamic Ummah to start a sexual relationship with a child, contradictory evidence in the Islamic sources prove that Muhammad still broke his own laws regarding sexual conduct with minors.

To prove this, on April 5th 2006 The Islamic Council (Islam Web) came to the conclusion (Fatwa 92051) that because *Aisha* (aged 6-9) was unable to perform sex due to her young age, Muhammad indulged in the act of 'thighing' (Mufaakhathah). This has also been echoed numerous times through various other Fatwas, namely 1809.[522] But what exactly is 'thighing'? No doubt this will come as a shock to the reader, but because *Aisha's* still *under-developed* genitals were not capable of accommodating an adult penis, and after his multiple failed penetrative efforts, Muhammad resorted to masturbating by placing his penis between her thighs, simulating a vagina.

However, there are three factors which expose Muhammad's hypocrisy and crimes under Sharia law. Firstly, Muhammad's act of *thighing* proves that *Aisha* wasn't menstruating (she was under-developed), thus his evasion of the law pertaining to 'pre-menstruation sex' was a *crime*. Secondly, he directly broke the law by attempting to *engage* in sexual intercourse, resulting with assault; also a *crime*. Thirdly, the fact that Muhammad was *masturbating* is also considered a *crime* under Sharia law.[523] Therefore, from this incident, the grand master of Islam, the founder of 'divine' law, became nothing more than a common *criminal*.

Inadvertently, The Islamic Council's sources serve to clarify that Muhammad's sexual relations with her were entirely *illegal*. What's even more baffling is that the Muslim legal body never tried to conceal their master's crime and instead were cornered into sanctifying the act according to his 'example'. Thus, it's a problematic challenge for any Muslim scholar to justify Muhammad's perverted sexual habit, as the depraved act served no purpose but to gratify a pedophile's perverted lusts.

Even the highly venerated scholar *Maududi* analyzed Muhammad's hypocrisy, and interpreted the act of prepubescent sex as permissible - regardless of the Quran's strict instructions. As an acclaimed scholar of Islam, *Maududi* was put in a difficult situation between contradictory scripture (dictated by

Muhammad) and the 'prophet's' own example; he chose the latter and sanctified the act of child rape, regardless of menstruation.

> "Therefore, making mention of the waiting-period for girls who have not yet menstruated, clearly proves that it is not only permissible to give away the girl at this age but *it is permissible for the husband to consummate marriage with her*. Now, obviously no Muslim has the right to forbid a thing which the Qur'an has held as permissible."
> Maududi, vol. 5, p. 620, note 13

Consequently, like the aforementioned contemporary *fatwas*, more decrees advocating child-sex continue to be created, which reference Muhammad's example.[524] Ultimately, this disgusting practice has evolved from the 'prophet's' twisted hypocritical example, and the combination of the Quran's convoluted, irrational teachings of abstinence and waiting periods regarding marrying children.

Tragically, the extent of Muhammad's pedophilia deprived *Aisha* from the blessing of *childbearing* as it's highly likely that being raped by him, permanently damaged her delicate reproductive organs. Despite being sexually favoured by Muhammad, *Aisha* was unable to conceive during the course of their marriage. This argument is substantiated by medical journals which have documented the plight of women being unable to bear children after being raped as a child.[525] Ironically, the destructive harm inflicted upon his wife reflects negatively on *Allah*. In all his omniscience, why didn't *god* stop Muhammad from copulating with children, knowing that his victims would suffer physically and emotionally? Sadly, no revelation was delivered to stop him.

Furthermore, to discuss the issue of Muhammad's sexual addiction, I strongly infer that Muhammad's sexuality was primarily, and only oriented towards children. The fact that he constantly remarried to fulfill his sexual desires (of which he could never sate), and that he "dreamt" of infants, substantiates that children were his *only* source of gratification. In conclusion, it speaks volumes that the Hadith explicitly documents Muhammad preferentially spending more time with *Aisha*, and ordering his wives to shave their pubic hair; mimicking child-like features. As the Hadith dictates, she remained Muhammad's favourite wife out of the dozens he married. None were equal to her in the eyes of the 'prophet'. Thus, this exposes his intrinsically ingrained psychological penchant for pedophilia. Whether he would've eventually grown tired of her is unknown, as he only knew her as a child and as a pubescent until his death. *Aisha* was almost 18 when he died at age 63.

HOMOSEXUAL PEDOPHILIA

While we are discussing this specific topic, it seems fitting to investigate Muhammad's homosexual curiosity by not only highlighting the fact that he was caught in the act of passionate kissing with his cousin's son *Hassan* (8 years old or younger), but that he also fantasized about young boys in *heaven*. If we refer to the Quran, Muhammad explicitly painted a setting of not only virginal female *houris*, but also young boys resembling "scattered pearls." We can deduce that these youths were *boys*, as they would not have been separately distinguished from the women. In fact, Muhammad's homosexual pedophilia inspired him to describe these *heavenly* boys as youths possessing "perpetual freshness" who are destined to "serve" the martyrs:

> "And round about them will (serve) youths of perpetual (freshness): If thou seest them, thou wouldst think them scattered Pearls."
> Quran 76:19

And...

> "There is in Paradise a market wherein there will be no buying or selling, but will consist of men and women. When a man desires a beauty, he will have intercourse with them."
>
> Al Hadis Vol. 4 p.172, no. 34

Of course, it's inevitable that this fact will come under attack by the worst firebrand of Muslim apologists, citing that homosexuality under Muhammad's law was made strictly forbidden. While it's true that sodomy and homosexuality is a punishable offense in Islam, these laws were inevitably carried over from Judaism (of which he believed to be a 'prophet' of). I postulate that Muhammad was forced to keep up the appearance of a genuine heterosexual 'prophet' which would have been torturous considering his sexual desire also for young boys. Yet, the issue of why Muhammad was fiendishly kissing children using his tongue, and why he fantasized about heavenly *boys*, leaves his sexuality open to barrage of questions.

CROSS-DRESSING

For anyone to read this, it will come as a shock for you to learn that Muhammad also dabbled in 'cross-dressing'. As far-fetched and absurd this accusation may be, the fact is that the Hadith not only explicitly records him wearing women's clothing, but demonstrates that he felt guilty, as he made excuses for his behaviour. If we refer to the texts, the tradition describes the act:

> "Do not hurt me with Aisha, for the inspiration did not come upon me when I was in a women's *garment* except that of Aisha."
> Sahih Bukhari 3:47:755 - (Aisha Bewley translation)

This verse is not an error in translation. On the contrary, the tradition is written multiple times in various settings, by multiple testimonies - all concurring that the 'prophet' engaged in cross-dressing.[526] In fact, his behaviour is recorded in at least five versions, all correlating with each other. Certainly, it's easy to dismiss this accusation as a contextual misunderstanding or a misinterpretation. Indeed, Muslim apologists have vehemently jumped to their master's defense, deflecting any justified criticism of the cult and have notoriously interjected that the Arabic word in question is ultimately a misnomer.

However, even though the english Hadith references today have been cunningly edited, changing the word from "garment" to 'beds', respected Muslim and Arabic-Islamic scholar *Aisha Bewley* has translated one of the verses in their original form. Conclusively, from her own work she proves that Muhammad was indeed a cross-dresser.[527] Regardless of Bewley's translation, author *Sam Shamoun* has also conducted a thorough examination to demonstrate that on closer inspection, the words in question invariably point to *feminine* 'apparel'. These being "thawb" and "mirt":

> Narrated by Ismail, Sulaiman, Hisham ibn Urwah and Aisha:
> "...when I was *in a women's garment* (fee thawb imra'ah) except that of Aisha."
> Sahih Bukhari

However, Sahih Muslim has a different interpretation which nonetheless, ultimately still describes Muhammad wearing his wife's clothing:

> Narrated by al-Hassan ibn Ali al-Hilwani, Abu Bakr ibn Nadir, Abd ibn Hamid...
> "..while he was lying down on my bed (wearing) in (fee) my *robe* (Mirt)..."
>
> continuing in the same Hadith...
>
> "while he was with Aisha in (fee) her *robe* (Mirt)..."[528]
> Sahih Muslim

While it's true that "thawb" is gender neutral, it still equates to 'garment' - as in *Aisha's* 'garment', clothing. However, "mirt" explicitly denotes that the apparel is specifically for females only.

Clearly, the pressing issue with his wives once again gravitated towards Muhammad's explicit preference for his child wife, and that he could only receive 'revelation' while wearing her clothes. Regardless if he was a transvestite, this proves that he needed to manipulate the situation to attain 'inspiration' from his fabricated god. I guess one could say that *Aisha's* clothes acted as a 'lucky charm' for her husband. Nonetheless, this incident gravitates around his traumatic psychosexual history and the necessity to 'express' himself through sexual outlets.

But what exactly motivates men to engage in cross-dressing? There is really no definite theory as to what motivates a man to wear women's clothing.

Researchers have stated that this behavioural disorder is manifested as an outlet for stress, which is entirely apt for someone of Muhammad's calibre. Individuals vicariously express themselves through femininity to therapeutically dispel their anxieties, and while it's not directly linked to homosexuality, the behaviour can be a projection of an individual's desire to also *sexually* express themselves, as a woman. It's been reported that cross-dressers behave in such a way to actually experience sexual gratification from a woman's perspective. Interestingly, some women actually enjoy this, and may also desire to experiment sexually.[529]

Perhaps Muhammad's wives encouraged the act; if not, their disapproval would have been recorded in the Hadith. However, it's doubtful that all his wives were *on-board* with his 'experimentation', as ancient middle-eastern culture has always been predominantly male-oriented and masculine, thus frowning upon such an act. In fact, Judaism (of what Muhammad believed he was a 'prophet' of) forbids such behaviour.[530] If we refer to the aforementioned multiple sexual oddities of which he possessed, cross-dressing would have just been another sexual outlet, which also allowed him to fully understand the female gender. He had already dabbled in pedophilia and homosexuality, so naturally for a chronic sex addict with his psychological problems, this new behaviour was another milestone in his already extensive catalogue of sexual experiences. It must be noted however, that cross-dressers are not inherently pedophiles and homosexuals.

Nonetheless, it's undeniable that Muhammad's sex addiction and desire for sexual experimentation fostered his penchant for cross-dressing. Which brings us to the question of whether he was a full-time transvestite? No, this was not the case. In the Hadith, his wives and daughter who discover him in *drag*, ultimately did so at his home, and never in public. Thus, Muhammad's cross-dressing was a secret affair. In a masculine dominant society, it wouldn't be conducive for a cult leader to deliver a sermon while dressed up as a *drag queen*. The fact that the Islamic texts excoriates anyone with such tendencies, only proves that ancient Arabic culture was not accepting of such behaviour:

> "The messenger of Allah cursed the man who dressed like a woman and the woman who dressed like a man."
> Abu Dawud 4098

> "The Prophet cursed effeminate men and those women who assume the similitude (manners) of men."
> Sahih Bukhari 8:82:820

> "The Messenger of Allah cursed women who imitate men and men who imitate women."
> Ibn Majah 3:9:1903

To substantiate this, as previously mentioned, Muhammad knew his behaviour was contradictory not only to Arabic customs, but to the laws he had already 'revealed'. Thus, it's abundantly clear he had strong reservations about publicly revealing his burgeoning feminine flamboyance. Guilt is a typical characteristic in cross-dressers who have begun to partake in the act.[531] However, what's more peculiar is that Muhammad not only felt guilty for cross-dressing in his wives' clothing, but took preference in his *child* wife's tiny clothes. This alone also substantiates the argument that he was a *dwarf*. Understandably, Muhammad would've found his wives' clothing overbearing and proportionately inappropriate. Nonetheless, being a masculine dominated society, his behaviour would've come as a shock to his women, initially. In time, it's certain that his peculiarities were quickly accepted. After all, being a cult leader, everything he did *had to* be seen as infallible.

Furthermore, his cross-dressing also shows the extent of his *superstitious* ways and desperation to fabricate new imaginations. However, I'm more than certain that this behaviour was an expression of his obsessive compulsions with sex, and only used 'revelation' as an excuse to continue his experimentation. For an unchallengeable cult leader, it would have been easy to justify his cross-dressing by pinning the cult's entire future on his *necessity* to wear female clothing - more accurately, his *child* wife's clothes. When an organization's survival is at stake, it's undeniable that a cult leader's peculiarities are quickly accepted lest the system collapse. As usual, anything the 'prophet' wanted, he was rewarded with.

However, it's interesting to mention that even though his example is the benchmark of Muslim conduct, no mature Muslim man ever engages in the act of cross-dressing. Instead, in countries like Afghanistan, the prevalent culture of 'Bacha Bazi' witnesses young adolescent Muslim boys being forced to cross-dress and dance for their older minders.[532] The irony is that Muhammad's advocation for the act, is today used as a tool to debase young boys. The act of cross-dressing has become a form of sexual hazing that establishes a strong patriarchal social hierarchy in the Muslim world. Despite Muhammad engaging in feminine affairs, 'femininity' in Afghan culture is seen as a weakness and is punished with sexual abuse. These boys are not regarded as males per se, but *girls*.[533] Hence, why it is an imperative for men in the Muslim world to quickly grow a beard, lest they be perceived as weak and female.[534] Tragically, these boys are subjected to a life of servitude, prostitution, molestation and rape. Undoubtedly, if these men were aware of their 'prophet's' inclination to imitate the very boys they abuse, I'm sure that sexual abuse of these children would plummet. Instead, it would be highly possible that a cultural shift would occur where Muslim men might start to get in touch with their *feminine* side, but I digress.

Regarding the psychological impact of his cult status, it's undeniable that Muhammad would have been stressed-out realizing that the burden of creating new and imaginative 'revelations' and fables lied solely with him. Being an intrinsically dependent character, the realization of his immense responsibilities would have driven him to his erratic sexuality. Therefore, it's not absurd to postulate that Muhammad found comfort in his wives' clothing. As previously suggested, perhaps cross-dressing was an escape mechanism. To literally become someone else, a whole new sex, would momentarily alleviate Muhammad of total accountability. But I am willing to bet that the origins of his behaviour runs deeper than this.

Undoubtedly, *Freud* would ultimately attribute his erratic behaviour and desire to experience sexuality in its fullest, to his mother.[535] And in truth, this is correct. His abandonment issues certainly left an indelible scar on his psyche, and through his inherent insecurity, motivated him to search his identity through multiple sexual experiences. Cross-dressing is another chapter of his experimentation. I postulate that there is a high possibility that his mother projected a desire to bear a daughter, thus motivating her to name him *Al-Amin*; the masculine form of her name, *Amina*. In fact, she may have treated Muhammad as a girl, dressing him in feminine clothing, and fostering his lifelong dependency disorder. Upon her death, it's inevitable that his identity would have been severely altered, as his masculine Arab grandfather and uncle would've quickly *corrected* his femininity. Perhaps they too partook in the act of 'Bacha Bazi' and violated the young child to punish him for his feminine nature. This is not a preposterous assumption considering the aforementioned prevalence of child rape in Islamic culture (Afghanistan). Nonetheless, cross-dressing became a key to his past, a time where little *Al-Amin* (Muhammad) was loved by his mother, and the world was safe.

Again, his dependency disorder would've been noticed by *Khadija*, who inevitably enabled him to revert to his childhood femininity. It's not improbable that his first wife would have lavished attention on he, and with her wealth she had tailor-made somewhat *feminine* apparel for her new beau. Muhammad was essentially a blue-collar worker, and his new wife would've required him to act accordingly for a man married to a wealthy magnate. Regal attire (though fancy and feminine) would've been fitting for a man of such esteem. Throughout history, it's not uncommon for the aristocracy and gentry to be perceived as *dandy*. Muhammad's new found apparel might have triggered early memories of his childhood, consequently motivating him to engage in the act. Especially when it's highly probable that his wife treated him as a child. As we have previously mentioned, *Khadija* would've acted as a second mother to Muhammad, allowing him to live-out his 'Oedipus Complex'.

Before marrying Muhammad, she had given birth predominantly to boys with various husbands, and it's not unfair to say that *Khadija* longed to *dress* a daughter in feminine attire; a mother's natural instinct. Undoubtedly, she would've relished the opportunity when she had her first daughter *Hindah* (through a previous marriage), but ultimately her attention was begrudgingly monopolized by her sons (the heirs to the empire), leaving little time to share time with her daughter. Understandably, she would've resented this and not surprisingly she, like Muhammad's mother, *also* gave feminine names to her *first* two sons.[536] It's without a doubt that *Khadija* wanted daughters instead of sons (especially her first born), as being males, and the eldest in the flock, they would've undermined her authority once reaching maturity.

Women were never seen equal in the eyes of Arab men, and still aren't. Especially in pre-Islamic Arabian society, where new-born girls were being buried alive at the behest of the patriarchy, it's understandable that women in that era longed for the male-oriented order to be vanquished.[537] She might have influenced her husband to abolish the barbaric law, but her interventions hardly served to aid the women's plight. Ultimately, Muhammad's issues with his mother bolstered a more aggressive patriarchal society than ever before.

If *Khadija* was inclined to raise her boys to be feminine, it's highly probable that she sought similar characteristics in a husband. Especially for her, in a male-dominated society, she too would've craved the chance to change her sexual identity, and have Muhammad take the role of *wife* instead. There's no secret that her goals to seek higher political authority in Mecca were trampled by the fact that she was a mere woman. Of course, this is not my wild imagination as this unfortunate disproportionate balance of the sexes has been recorded in history's most bizarre cases. Her desire to be recognized as a man, was mirrored by the famous Egyptian Pharaoh queen, *Hatshepsut*. The ancient Queen, who usurped the throne by controlling her much younger co-regent (son-in-law), also struggled finding acceptance because of her gender. Hatshepsut also was known to be a cross-dresser and purposely wore a fake beard to be recognized as a man.[538]

Ironically, the psychological constraints of ancient history's notorious misogyny is undoubtedly one of the primary contributors into Muhammad's behaviour.

Although my assertions about his mother and *Khadija* are hypothesis, I stress that his cross-dressing did derive from an early childhood trauma or a significant event during his marriage to his first wife. Without a doubt, all of these factors I have mentioned, most certainly may have contributed to his erratic sexuality, as there must be some logical explanation regarding the origin of his behaviour. In conclusion, it's not unfair to say that Muhammad's cross-dressing was not only a form of sexual experimentation, but also signifies his *cowardly* behaviour, and desperation to live through an alternative identity; a woman (women were perceived weaker in ancient Arabia, thus relinquishing his responsibility). Had it been physically possible in those times, I'm certain that he would've complied with a sex change between *Khadija* and himself.

NECROPHILIA

The term 'necrophilia' is a clinically diagnosable condition, and more aptly is classified as *paraphilia*; the illness which constitutes a disturbing sexual attraction to dead bodies.[539] The psychological sexual compulsion to copulate with a corpse is highly complex and shrouded within the individual's psychological construct. Briefly, the individual may only *fantasize* about the act, yet in the illness' truest form, it will involve kissing, fondling, performing intercourse or other unmentionables.[540] Some of the intricacies of this bizarre fetish are too horrifying to divulge.

Regarding Muhammad's track record of sexual indiscretions, undeniably it was his violation of a corpse which, I believe, was one of the most obscene cases pertaining to his sex addiction. Though the Islamic tradition stories relating to his necrophilia are obscure, undeniably the details of Muhammad's desire for the dead, and his encouragement for the act by example, are explicitly described in authentic Islamic literature. Written in the book "Kanz Al Umal" (The Treasure of the Workers), which is authored by *Ali Ibn Husam Aldin*, his findings, and exclusively the following verse, are based on certified Hadith and traditions:

> Narrated by Ibn Abbas: "I (Muhammad) put on her my shirt that she may wear the clothes of heaven, and I *slept* with her in her coffin (grave) that I may *lessen the pressure of the grave*. She was the best of Allah's creatures to me after Abu Talib." .. The prophet was referring to Fatima, the mother of Ali."

While the Arabic word for *slept* is "I'dtajat", which literally means to 'lay down' - the term is also widely and contextually implemented to mean "to have sex."[541] Yet, to be doubly sure regarding the context of the story, we must clarify the reason for him 'laying down' with his dead aunt. Most obviously, it was his own teachings that 'the majority of inhabitants of hell were women', served to be the primary motivator for his bizarre ritual.[542] Being a cherished woman of the cult, his problematic ideology provoked the 'prophet' to quickly initiate an immediate marriage with his dead aunt, which would *lessen the pressure of the grave* (spiritual torture) through consummation (sexual intercourse). Yet, Islamic theology proclaims that not even Muhammad was sure of his salvation.[543]

However, the contributing factor for his intercession, is that his wives all found favour in the eyes of *Allah* through their exalted position; thus becoming the "mothers of believers." This ideological caveat motivated Muhammad to create a ridiculous technical loophole to circumvent the rules, allowing his dead aunt to become his wife. Nonetheless, his impulsiveness to *save* his aunt, not only set the example for sanctified necrophilia in Islam, but proved him to be a hypocrite as the Quran firmly states that Muslims are forbidden from marrying their aunts.[544]

Undoubtedly, this stomach-churning incident is not a gross misunderstanding, as Muhammad's necrophilia has been assuredly validated by Muslim scholars. In 2012, contemporary Islamic Moroccan cleric Abd Al-Bari Al-Zamzami (Member of the International Union of Muslim Scholars) publicly decreed that necrophilia is *permissible*:

> "(Necrophilia) deplorable disgraceful act, which is not to be expected from a normal, balanced person - only mentally or psychologically unbalanced man would do such a thing - In any case I do not have the right to prohibit things - Fatwas are not shaped according to one's will or whim, rather they reflect the law of Allah, therefore I do not have the right to prohibit that act - The evidence I relied upon in this case was that a wife's death does not sever her *marital relations* with her husband, she remains his wife *post-mortem* - The husband has the right *to do whatever he wants with her* - Having sex

> with your wife's corpse is *permitted* but not commendable." (Emphasis mine)[545]

Although the respected Al-Zamzami gave no scriptural reference pertaining to his permission for the act, it's undoubtable that being a member of the I.U.M.S, his findings would be based on early Islamic imams' Fatwas derived from Muhammad's example. Thus it's abundantly clear and irrefutable that Muhammad did indulge in the act, otherwise the council member in question, would have vehemently opposed necrophilia. Furthermore, not only did Muhammad encourage the extreme sexual repugnancy through his own example, but he also removed any limitations on whom the depravity could be conducted on; family included.

While Muhammad's persistent sexual compulsions did undoubtedly contribute to the event, the cause of his perverted debauchery has deeper roots. According to researchers of necrophilia *Rosman and Resnick*, in 1958 they deduced that one of the contributing factors for individuals engaging in, or desiring necrophilia, was 'poor self-esteem' due to 'rejection'. The duo also stated that the fear of *death* (or the dead) may transform the individual's anxiety into feelings of desire, if they develop necrophilia as a defense mechanism.[546]

Irrefutably, these two indicators invariably mirror Muhammad's life. Since childhood, he was abandoned by his mother, rejected by women because of his physical stature (dwarf) including his lack of wealth, and was sexually repressed for over 25 years (which includes the time of his marriage, plus his adolescence). Furthermore, Muhammad was terrified of death and spoke of 'hell' more than anything in the Islamic scriptures.[547] His explicit depictions of eternal suffering provokes the argument that death itself was an unbearable prospect for him and his family. Consequently, he fabricated 'necrophiliac rituals' to absolve his loved ones from their sins.

Once again, his performance of the act echoes the aforementioned Islamic exhortation which proclaims himself as *intercessor for all mankind*.[548] Muhammad was so delusional that he believed vaginally penetrating a corpse would save women from hellfire. Yet irrefutably, at the same time, he was *killing two birds with one stone*. By 'interceding' for his aunt, he was also able to live out his sexual fantasies which had been building up since the onset of his sex addiction.

Furthermore, out of the ten classification types of necrophilia (according to the Journal of Forensic and Legal medicine), Muhammad explicitly met the prerequisite categories "romantic" and "opportunistic."[549] Being a cunning predator, he quickly exploited the *opportunity* to sate his sexual thirst by *romanticizing* the incident by 'marrying' his aunt for his and her sake. Certainly, Muhammad was a man of vivid imagination and underhanded tactics, of which he executed perfectly for his own sexual gratification. Another example of this, is the aforementioned 'revelation' that almost all inhabitants in hell were women, which facilitated the opportunity for *continued* necrophilia. This teaching was nothing more than a devious ruse which put the salvation of all Muslim women in question - it remains unknown how many other wives of his men he tried to *intercede* for.

In conclusion, I believe that his penchant for necrophilia was ostensibly developed from his circumvention of his law, but in truth, he cleverly concealed his ulterior motives for greater sexual *enlightenment*.

ERECTILE DYSFUNCTION

If we are to once again address his sexual problems, it's not surprising that his inherent narcism was also a key component in his illness. In fact, the Hadith documents his boastings of being able to have sex with all his wives (9 or 11 in total) in one night:

> Narrated Anas bin Malik:
> "The Prophet used to pass by (have sexual relation with) all his wives in one night, and at that time he had nine wives."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:62:142

> Narrated Qatada:
> Anas bin Malik said, "The Prophet used to visit all his wives in a round, during the day and night and they were eleven in number." I asked Anas, "Had the Prophet the strength for it?" Anas replied, "We used to say that the Prophet was given the strength of thirty (men)." And Sa'id said on the authority of Qatada that Anas had told him about nine wives only (not eleven).
> Sahih Bukhari 1:5:268

Taking into consideration this Hadith, it's highly likely that he suffered with 'erectile dysfunction' and concocted this exaggerated story to accommodate his narcism. It's not unusual for some men to suffer with impotence in their lifetime, and there's no surprise he was also victim to the condition. I postulate that due to his excessive sex addiction and consumption for all things *sexual*, he grew increasingly desperate to find new inventive ways to *get off*. After preying on women, little children, experimenting with cross-dressing and ultimately violating a corpse, there were literally no more sexual adventures he could invest in. Thus, erectile dysfunction set in through either over-exertion or boredom through lack of stimulus.

Nonetheless, Muhammad's battle with erectile dysfunction is also demonstrated in another tradition which describes his wives confessing to having not had intercourse with him for one year. Nonetheless, being the proud creature we was, he "believed" that he was having sex with his wives for the duration and insisted he was the victim of "witchcraft":

> Narrated Aisha:
> "Magic was worked on Allah's Apostle so that he used to think that he had sexual relations with his wives while he actually had not (Sufyan said: That is the hardest kind of magic as it has such an effect)."
> Sahih Bukhari 7:71:660

Taking into account these two stories, and that his *failure to penetrate* chronologically precedes his accusations of *witchcraft*, I'm certain that Muhammad periodically suffered with impotence towards the end of his life. From reading the Hadith, it's abundantly clear that he desperately tried to initiate an erection while molesting all of his wives in one evening. This hypothesis is also substantiated by author Ali Sina, in his book *Understanding Muhammad.* Sina asserts that Arabic culture dictates that men must boast about their sexual 'prowess' as a "symbol of power."[550]

However, another interesting fact which may shine some light on his narcissistic obsession to be perceived as a virile adonis was his compulsion with *squatting* while urinating. Though we have discovered that this bizarre ritual was possibly formed from his battle with O.C.D, it could however indicate that Muhammad also suffered with *micropenis.*[551] Those who are considerably less endowed than most, would possibly find the necessity to hide one's manhood from the clan lest they be ostracized and face ridicule.

Considering that all his wives stated that they *technically* had not had "intercourse" for over a year is a big clue. Likewise, the fact that his child wife *Aisha* was known to be his favourite, may imply that the 'prophet' found her child-size vagina more appealing regarding his less than adequate penis. Furthermore, the Sunnah also strongly reprimands any man for looking at another's genitals whilst urinating. If ancient Arabic culture was based on masculinity and swapping penis size, why suddenly the change of heart? Could it be that Muhammad actually did suffer with the condition? However, despite Muhammad actually being a significantly short man, it must be noted that 'achondroplasia dwarves' do not typically suffer with micropenis.

Micropenis aside, it's evidently clear that the man suffered with strong insecurities regarding his member, his performance, and the appearance of virility. After all, how could he set the example for his masculine-cultured cult when his own abilities failed to *rise to the occasion*. There's no wonder why the 'prophet' was compelled to fabricate the myth regarding his unparalleled sexual prowess, especially when boasting about possessing the sexual power of 30-40 men - when in reality, the man could barely get it up.[552]

PREMATURE EJACULATION

It's undeniable that Muhammad suffered with strong psychological problems which not only affected his sexuality, but the much relied upon efficacy of his manhood. If we study the traditions, it's no secret that Muhammad suffered with penile problems, however there's a high probability that he was also susceptible to 'premature ejaculation' - another psychological and neurological issue. One of the key indicators for the condition is that individuals suffer with anxiety from rejection; something that Muhammad was very familiar with. How can we be sure he suffered with this disability?

If we refer to the Hadith, the traditions describe *Aisha* consistently finding semen stains on Muhammad's clothes.[553] This particular story exposes his battle with the condition, as premature ejaculators seldom last through foreplay, or in extreme cases are unable to socialize with women lest they *soil* themselves.

Interestingly, premature ejaculation and impotence are intrinsically linked and can occur simultaneously.[554] Therefore, this fact alone substantiates the argument for Muhammad's double penile problems. His distinct lack of self-control deriving from sex addiction, and his bout of premature ejaculation is again recorded in the traditions regarding the issue of 'coitus interruptus'.

Following Muhammad's example, the Islamic army were at one time permitted to indulge in the act, however Muhammad subsequently and unexpectedly forbade his soldiers to *withdraw*, and commanded them to *always* ejaculate in their rape victims.[555] Despite the 'prophet' fabricating a clever excuse by insisting that natural conception should be facilitated, it's abundantly clear that Muhammad outlawed the act of *coitus interruptus* to mask his battle with premature ejaculation:

> Narrated by Ibn Muhairiz
> "I entered the Mosque and saw Abu Said Al-Khudri and sat beside him and asked him about Al-Azl (i.e. coitus interruptus). Abu Said said, "We went out with Allah's Apostle for the Ghazwa of Banu Al-Mustaliq and we received captives from among the Arab captives and we desired women and *celibacy became hard on us and we loved to do coitus interruptus*. So when we intended to do coitus interrupt us, we said, 'How can we do coitus interruptus before asking Allah's Apostle who is present among us?" We asked (him) about it and he said, *'It is better for you not to do so*, for if any soul is predestined to exist, it will exist."
> Sahih Bukhari 5:59:459

At the risk of sounding crude, had Muhammad retained total control over his manhood and *delivery*, he would've ultimately sanctioned the act as 'Islamically compliant'. Hence, why there are no Islamic explanations giving reason for its sudden prohibition, besides 'ordained conception'.

And yet, the aforementioned verse is a double edged sword for two glaring reasons, and casts serious doubts about the man:

Firstly, If Muhammad emphatically forbids 'coitus interruptus' then it directly proves that he himself was incapable of the act - which then exposes him for suffering with premature ejaculation, without question. This cannot be argued as no compelling reason is given to refrain from traditional war culture. I suspect that his Islamic soldiers preferred to perform the act, knowing that impregnating a captive would contribute to the already cruel offense of rape. Even the toughest of Muslim brutes would've realized that any child who was born fatherless would endure terrible hardships. Of course, this does not excuse their deplorable behaviour, but it's interesting why they chose to *pull out.* Furthermore, it's obvious that Muhammad's psychosexual disorders and his struggle with middle-age (when not suffering with impotence) prevented him from being *one of the boys*. Thus, motivating his men to emulate him.

Secondly, the verse actually proves that he was nothing more than an callous, self-absorbed fiend. If raping a woman wasn't heinous enough, he would rather mask his penile difficulties instead of sparing the woman further mental trauma by forcing them to carry the child of their rapist. There are many things in this world which are unimaginable, but to have your own rapist's offspring grow inside your belly would be a hellacious exercise in mental torture, to say the least.

Had Muhammad possessed even a modicum of compassion for the women, he would've spared the women from sexual assault, and allowed them safe passage back to their war-torn families. Of course, for a man who suffered with an extreme degree of narcism, this was both inconceivable and impossible.

Once again, this proves that his psychopathy invariably affected everyone around him negatively. Invariably, he just was too proud to admit that he was reaching his senior years and suffering with both conditions. Again, ringing true to author Ali Sina's assertion about Arabic culture and sexual prowess, on one particular occasion Muhammad undermined a soldier's virility and resorted to his narcism to inflate his self-image by purporting to eat 'magical' food from *Allah* to outshine his men:

> Waqidi said: "The prophet of Allah used to say that *I was among those who have little strength for intercourse*. Then Allah sent me a pot with cooked meat. After I ate from it, I found strength any time I wanted to do the work."
> Ibn Sa'd, Kitab Tabaqat Al-Kubra, Vol. 8, p. 200

Like a true narcissist who is incapable of accepting their flaws, Muhammad would rather die than acknowledge that someone, no matter how insignificant they were, could in some way, *out perform* him.

CONCLUSION

Conclusively, one may wonder why the necessity to expose the following information. While it is true that this analysis could be misconstrued as a cruel indictment on a religious figure, which will be perceived as nothing more than an unnecessary character assassination, the truth is rather simple. The primary reason to investigate into Muhammad's obvious physical and psychosexual problems, is to argue against the Islamic assertion that the 'prophet' is the "perfect human" ever created. If this is true, then someone with such an esteemed title would *never* carry these afflictions.

Ironically, Islam loves to ridicule the Bible on the basis that the entire book is corrupt. One of, if not *the* major theme in the Old and New Testaments is the concept that all man are fallible creatures, including prophets, kings and the elect, and need God to intercede for their salvation - this too would include Muhammad. However, the Quran rebukes this notion, and places the 'prophet' on a pedestal, out of reach of the common man - Muhammad *becomes* god.

If this is the case, one needs to enquire as to whether Muhammad truly was 'the perfect human', especially after digesting the wealth of information I have provided which contradicts Islam. Surely, if Muhammad is not the "perfect human", then this ultimately proves that Islam is the greatest lie ever perpetrated on mankind.

I leave it to the jury to decide.

SUMMARY AND TIMELINE PROGRESSION OF MUHAMMAD'S PSYCHOPATHOLOGY

HOW IT BEGAN, HOW IT ENDED

1. Since childhood, Muhammad exhibits signs of 'dependent behavioural disorder' after being abandoned by his mother. He then develops an 'Oedipus complex' based on his relationship with his aunt, which becomes the root of his sex addiction and sex crimes throughout his life.

2. Muhammad develops 'schizophrenia', possibly as a self-defense mechanism, of which *Khadija* takes full advantage of. His psychotic episodes derive from his vague, yet skewered understanding of Judaism and Christianity. Coached by his wife and her occultist cousin *Waraqa*, his irrational schizophrenic delusions provoke him to 'reveal' ordinances which do not correlate with Biblical mosaic law and prophecy.

3. Being a cunning opportunist, *Khadija* convinces him that he is a 'prophet', and not suffering with a mental illness. Muhammad is then rigorously coached by his wife and begins to believe his own myth. He consequentially develops a 'messiah complex' and internalizes a *special plan* to transform Arabia according to '*god's* will', but more so adhering to *Khadija's* vision and political agenda.

4. Muhammad then becomes deluded by his new found ego and the growing adulation he receives. Completely recognizing his growing power and the myth he has created, he develops 'narcissist personality disorder'. He relishes his perceived authority and being regarded as an anti-establishment hero.

5. Muhammad faces strong persecution from the Meccans and is ultimately rejected by his own people. He flees to Mecca with his band of followers, and psychologically reflects on his failure to convert the majority of his own people; thus invoking prior feelings of rejection. Stewing in his growing resentment for his expulsion, his immense narcissistic pride provokes him to develop 'dangerous psychopathy' and a 'napoleon complex'.

6. *Khadija* dies, which inevitably ends his 'sexual repression'. Upon her death, he develops chronic 'sex addiction' which is intrinsically linked for his desire to engage predominantly in pedophilia. He stalks, grooms and rapes a child, while ultimately partaking in cross-dressing, necrophilia and homosexual pedophilia.

7. Muhammad's intrinsic long-standing resentment for his mother, *and* for his controlling former wife motivates him to develop an acute case of 'misogyny'. He projects his inherent hatred for *adult* women by psychologically, physically and spiritually abusing his wives, and creates strict ordinances to prevent any female uprising. At the same time, his brutal war campaigns, political assassinations and list of bloody murders also solidifies an internalization of a 'borderline personality disorder'. However, still continuing to receive immense, unwavering adulation, he realizes the full potential of his 'revelatory' powers. Thus, he periodically fakes 'epilepsy' and his 'residual schizophrenia' to fulfill his desires.

8. Muhammad seizes the Ka'aba and declares himself as *god*, fulfilling his 'god complex'. Facilitating his inherent 'misogyny', he destroys the prominent *female* idol deities, Al-Lat, Manat and Al-Uzza; preventing him from ever being ruled by a woman. This defining moment reaches a psychological crescendo, a culmination of all his psychopathological disorders coming together as one - in his mind he becomes supreme ruler of Arabia, earth and the universe. His internalization of 'prophethood' becomes complete, and adhering to his 'god complex' he arrogantly proclaims to 'sit at the right hand of *god*'.

9. Before and after seizing the Ka'aba, Muhammad's schizophrenic-linked 'obsessive compulsive behaviour' drives him to develop irrational 'superstitions' and insecurities, including 'Cynophobia', 'Gynophobia' and 'Automysophobia' which serve to be the foundation of his cult's ideology and conduct.

10. Throughout his life, Muhammad suffers with a major insecurity which becomes the cornerstone of Islamic jurisprudence, 'Athazagorophobia'. The condition is evidence of his self-doubt regarding his eternal salvation, and actual claim to prophethood. Thus, his fear of being forgotten in history compels him to falsify fantastical myths regarding his 'prophethood' to validate his pathetic existence. Inevitably, his psychopathology, superstitions, insecurities and resentments are transcribed to the Quran and Hadith, and his alleged existence becomes *legend*. Consequentially, to venerate their cult master and proliferate the cult system, his disciples imitate his example by murdering over 270,000,000 non-Muslims within 1400 years.

MUHAMMAD'S FIRST "REVELATION": POSSIBLY INDUCED BY OTHER EXTERNAL FACTORS

INTRODUCTION

As the chronicles of Islam proclaim, the word of *Allah* was allegedly 're-revealed' at the Mountain of light - Jabal al Nour, where inside the cave of Hira, Muhammad was accosted by an 'angel', identifying himself as *Jibreel* (Gabriel). There, the 'angel' apparently thrust Muhammad to the ground commanding him to recite words of which are considered to be the first verses of the Quran. No prophetic wisdom was delivered, just arbitrary gibberish dictated to an otherwise illiterate and uneducated man.

Thus, as we're unable to substantiate the veracity of Islam's claim, it's undoubtable that Muhammad's first 'revelation' and confrontation with a 'spiritual entity' was merely a figment of his imagination stemming from the onset of schizophrenia. However, that being said, if we were to disregard the overwhelming evidence which exposes the man's fractured mind due to his inherent mental illness, and proceed to investigate into other external sources, then it's irrefutable that environmental and physical factors may have contributed to his first hallucination.

Furthermore, if Muhammad hypothetically did not suffer with schizophrenia and had only experienced *one* psychotic episode, it's highly possible that upon realizing the efficacy of his claims to 'prophecy', he would've undoubtedly abused his *only* psychotic breakdown to continue garnering attention and to build credibility. As we've already discovered, the man suffered with Athazagorophobia, and would do anything to be recognized and remembered in history - even if it meant *lying*.

The following assertions are just a few of my own theories which may explain his alleged encounter with a 'spirit' during his time in the mysterious cave of Hira.

VOLCANIC GAS INHALATION

The mountain of Jabal al-Nour is officially classified as a volcanic structure and consequently will inevitably produce toxic volcanic gases, of which would've periodically propagated through the cave of Hira.

While volcanic gas itself is extremely harmful, it also contains one crucial noxious component which would have possibly contributed to his first 'revelation' - this being *hydrogen sulfide*. Inhalation of this chemical compound is known to cause a number of neurological effects of which include: incoordination, personality changes, respiratory difficulties, heaving, and most importantly - hallucinations.[556]

Considering that Muhammad had allegedly stayed inside the cave for "many" days, it's highly possible that he would've ultimately been exposed to the harmful gas of which would've effected his consciousness, causing him to experience a complete psychiatric meltdown.

If we refer to the Sirat biography, the description of his ordeal inside the cave was terrifying to say the least. Allegedly, whilst meditating and praying, he suddenly experienced physical feelings of being 'pinned down', unable to move, asphyxiation, and felt highly confused by his surroundings and the events that unfolded. As the symptoms increased, he began to hallucinate an object, which he deduced was an 'angel', of whom the 'being' was perceived to be *forcing him down* and manipulating Muhammad with unescapable ferocity. Apparently, the event was so traumatic that he subsequently became suicidal in fear of being deemed 'mad' by his own tribe.

What's certainly damning is not so much the fact that hydrogen sulfide was inevitably present, but that Muhammad had spent *many* days, if not *weeks* inside the cave. Therefore, his psychiatric ordeal was far from random and unexpected. If one is to passively inhale copious amounts of the toxic gas, it's inevitable that the individual would be driven to hallucinations as he was.

Therefore, including substantiated scientific evidence pertaining to hydrogen sulfide, and the fact that the mountain is indeed volcanic, it casts severe doubts on Muhammad's testimony and begins to sink the entire foundation of Islam.

SENSORY DEPRIVATION

Sensory deprivation has become a contemporary, yet unorthodox, method of relaxation of which provides the participant time to reflect, or *tune-out* of society for a designated period of time. Participants engage in the practice by entering either an exceptionally secluded area, blocking out their sight and sound with various apparatus, or by entering an isolation tank; usually filled with salt water to achieve buoyancy.

Interestingly, the deliberate reduction of stimuli from the senses is tantamount to 'meditation', of which Muhammad professed to be engaging in before his inevitable psychiatric meltdown.

While sensory deprivation may serve to be effective to facilitate relaxation, prolonged and extended withdrawal from society in an enclosed un-stimulating environment is known to induce extreme anxiety, bizarre thoughts, depression, and of course, hallucinations.[557]

Once again, taking into account the aforementioned chain of events in the cave of Hira, it's not unfeasible to deduce that while Muhammad had spent "many days" in isolation meditating without any stimuli, his time alone may have indeed induced 'visions', anxiety, and the subsequent feelings of depression he experienced.

Medically speaking, for an individual to experience Muhammad's disturbing visions, one would only need to engage in sensory deprivation for less than an 15 minutes - not days. Researchers have deduced that hallucinations deriving from this method are possibly caused by the brain's misinterpretation of external sources.[558]

Interestingly, clinical trials using this technique have reported that a considerable amount of test subjects have reported to have seen "faces" and a "presence of evil" in their designated isolation area.[559]

If we refer to the Sirat biography, Muhammad was initially convinced that he was plagued by a demon, and was only reassured by his scheming wife that the 'spirit' was an 'angel'. This fact correlates entirely with the aforementioned clinical trials and patients' disturbing recollections whilst engaging in experimentation with the method.

While I'm almost certain that this theory will be vehemently attacked by all Muslims, who will argue that the 'holy' cave could not have induced such symptoms, none can deny that the mountain itself would have been entirely isolated during the 7th century, as the path to travel there is approximately 12 kilometers from Mecca. Furthermore, the actual cave of Hira is entrenched deep in the mountain at a height of 890 ft. Therefore, it's fair to assume that during his stay in the cavern, the area would have been shut out from all stimuli, including light and sound.

A location such as this would have served to be an ideal place to engage in sensory deprivation, and there's no doubt that Muhammad's over-zealous meditation actually worked against him.

STARVATION AND DEHYDRATION

Again, if we refer to the biography of Muhammad, his psychiatric meltdown inside the cave of Hira interestingly coincided with the pre-Islamic holiday of *Ramadan*. Applicable today as it was before Islam's establishment, Ramadan entails extreme fasting from sunrise to sunset - during these hours, absolutely no food is permitted to be consumed during this alleged 'holy' month.

While Muslim scholars may preach about the 'holy' benefits of fasting for one month, the stark fact is that the main side-effects of prolonged starvation and dehydration is invariably, anxiety, confusion, depression and lastly, delirium.[560] Typically, Muslim apologists will defend the prophet by insisting that his fasting did not venture into the realm of starvation. But let's analyze the course of the events leading up to his psychiatric breakdown:

To reach the destination of Jabal al-Nour by foot from Mecca would take hours, if not the best part of a day. And while we are unable to ascertain the state of mind he maintained whilst hiking, we can deduce that the side-effects of semi-malnutrition and dehydration had already begun to take its toll upon him reaching the cave. Such a strenuous exercise as trekking in the desert sun for hours, and the arduous task of mountain-climbing, would have proved to be exceptionally taxing on his health.

Likewise, we can certainly conclude that Muhammad would have travelled light and only took limited food resources for his stay up the mountain. Thus, it's not implausible to argue that after spending "many days" in the cave, he would've eventually slid into a state of pure *starvation* once his rations were depleted.

Symptomatically, what occurred after some time was symptoms of anxiety, confusion, depression and of course delirium. There's no doubting that through unnecessary starvation, Muhammad's body would've began to breakdown, which negatively effected his mental faculties, forcing him into a state of semi-consciousness. Naturally, as his brain became deprived of proper nutrients to balance his already delicate mind, we can conclude that it would only be a matter of time before he began experiencing symptomatic visual and auditory hallucinations of 'spirits' and voices.

If we are to combine the aforementioned 'volcanic gas inhalation' and 'sensory deprivation', there's no doubting that his psychotic breakdown inside the cave was attributed to all three factors, if not more.

HASHISH ABUSE

There isn't much detailed historical information regarding the consumption of hashish during the pre-Islamic era, regarding whether it was a taxable commodity or considered to be outright contraband. Whether cannabis consumption in ancient Arabia was widely prevalent is debatable, although in author Yoel Natan's book *Moon-o-theism*, he infers that marijuana usage at the Ka'aba in pre-Islamic times was "neither anachronistic, out of place, nor unexpected."[561]

While this may be an outlandish proposition, his assertion correlates with the historical fact that hashish consumption was employed by early Islamic leaders to manipulate prospective Jihadist martyrs; most notably Islamic sect founder *Hasan ibn-al-Sabbah* who found great benefit in prescribing the substance to psyche up his personal assassins.[562] In fact, the actual english word "assassin" is believed to have derived from the Arabic word *hashshashin*.[563]

If it is indeed true that the drug was available hundreds of years after Muhammad's death, then we can certainly deduce that hashish usage would have also been prevalent during his early years in Mecca. As a young zealous pagan, it would've been highly probable that he inhaled or consumed the psychotropic substance (perhaps through passive second-hand exposure) whilst circumambulating the Ka'aba, and especially during the month of Ramadan. Therefore, it's not unreasonable to deduce that the 'prophet' already had traces of hashish's actual chemical compound in his blood system, this being 'tetrahydrocannabinol', which would have contributed to his psychotic breakdown in the cave of Hira.

Interestingly, some of the neurological effects of inhaling hashish include relaxation and mild psychedelic euphoria. However, it's not uncommon for an individual to feel negative side-effects such as paranoia, anxiety, panic, schizotypal rationalization and of course, hallucinations. If we are to use these characteristics of the drug in accordance with Muhammad's alleged psychiatric disturbance at Hira, it's impossible for anyone to dismiss as farce.

Granted, we must acknowledge however that Muhammad was allegedly fasting during and before his hallucinations which may destroy the this argument. Yet, it is a medical fact that withdrawals from any psychotropic substance, especially when consumed on a daily basis, will invariably have adverse psychological side-effects including paranoia, nausea and of course, hallucinations.

While this argument may be risible for some, one cannot disregard the probability that hashish in pre-Islamic Arabia might have actually been more potent compared to contemporary produce. Therefore, it's not preposterous to conclude that Muhammad's first, and possibly only psychotic episode, was the direct result of drugs.

Furthermore, it was been widely documented that heavy usage of the substance is known to incur life-long psychological problems which may contribute to anxiety, paranoid delusions, schizophrenia, psychosis and other personality disorders.[564] This fact may also reveal the origin of his schizophrenia.

However, if Muhammad hypothetically did not suffer with schizophrenia, then we can only assume that the vast majority of his wild fantastical tales, predominantly his alleged travels on the back of a flying buraq, the ascension to the multiple heavens, and especially his paranoid accusatory remarks regarding Jews, could all be attributed to his consumption of the drug.

THE ZEBIBAH

Also known as the 'prayer bump', the *raisin* shaped spot which Muslims are so proud to display on their foreheads, is known to signify zealousness and piety. Muslims achieve this look by fervently hitting their head on the ground whilst praying towards Mecca, five times a day.

The origin of the *fashion statement* derives from pre-Islamic times when the Meccans would prostrate themselves before the Ka'aba, firmly forcing their foreheads into the ground as a public sign of submission to the gods (Islam actually means *submission*). And like most pagan affiliations, this was just another practice which Muhammad saw fitting to adopt and incorporate into his Islam.

Even today, if anyone is to possess the external imperfection, it's nonetheless highly regarded as sign of spiritual *perfection*. However, the irony is that the Zebibah is indicative of anything but, and may in fact indicate some form of brain damage. The brain is a delicate organ, and even the slightest blow to the head may cause life-long psychological and neurological problems.

Being the spiritually zealous pagan he was, Muhammad would have over-enthusiastically practiced pagan worship by *smacking* his head on the floor to keep up appearances. Furthermore, while 'meditating' in the cave of Hira, it's not implausible that the man would've continued this spectacle by *striking* his head on the floor for apparently "many days."

Perhaps Muhammad's constant head-smacking inevitably unravelled the intricate construct of neurological tissue, which ultimately resulted in his first psychiatric hallucination. Medically speaking, it's now been discovered that traumatic brain injuries actually might lead to depression, anxiety and paranoid delusions, including periodical auditory and visual hallucinations, all stemming from induced paranoid-schizophrenic psychosis.[565]

Therefore, this bizarre ritualistic compulsion could explain how Muhammad developed the long list of personality disorders, including schizophrenia, of which provoked him to the irrational behaviour he displayed throughout his life.

Understandably, it may be a stretch to infer that Muhammad did suffer with some form of brain trauma stemming from his religious obligations - however, if he did continue this ridiculous form of self-abuse to keep up appearances, then it's more than a certainty that the 'perfect human' definitely incurred irreversible brain damage.

SYPHILIS

As we have already uncovered, we know that Muhammad experienced a psychotic breakdown upon reaching his 40's, and at that specific age, it turned out to be a crucial turning point in his life regarding his psychology. I have already submitted a long-list of psychological disorders and hypothetical external factors, and while the following will no doubt be one of the most controversial theories regarding Muhammad, it's not unfeasible that the man was afflicted with one particular sexually transmitted disease which would have eventually effected his mental stability - 'Syphilis'.

There are a number of symptoms relating to the disease which stand out amongst all other factors, in which cannot be denied. Medically speaking, syphilis infects an individual through sexual intercourse, and while tests have shown that incubation is instantaneous, actual physical symptoms remain dormant for around 10-30 years (sometimes 50 years later).[566]

What is commonly known is that one of the main symptoms of the disease is dementia, which is usually the last sign before an individual's health begins to deteriorate. However, what has now been discovered is that neurosyphilis has been intrinsically linked to schizophrenia-psychosis.[567]

That being said, this inevitably brings us to the origin of his infection. We must acknowledge that Muhammad allegedly remained chaste until his mid-20's, when he then married *Khadija* at 25. Though, if his symptoms were to develop to full maturity at age 40, this would ultimately rule out his wife as the culprit as it was only 15 years after their marriage when he showed signs of schizophrenia -

far too early for the onset of syphilis-related psychosis. If he was infected, it could only have happened when he was a child. And as I have previously mentioned during his psychosexual analysis, I suspect that Muhammad may have in fact been raped at around age 8+ by a close family member, most probably his uncle, subsequently after being placed in his care. Therefore, it's not implausible that he might have indeed contracted the disease from his uncle after being sexually abused as a child and during his early teens.

One may find this risible and a repugnant notion, but it's not a preposterous argument as Muhammad did develop desires of homosexuality during his adulthood, of which I stated derived from a sexually traumatic incident with a man. While Muslims will scoff at this allegation, we must further acknowledge that the culture of child abuse has been widely documented in ancient times, especially Greece and Afghanistan (see Bacha Bazi). Likewise, as his uncle is highly venerated in Islam, it would be the unthinkable to insinuate that the man was a carrier of syphilis. But if we especially consider the pre-Islamic religious traditions, it most certainly substantiates my claim.

We must remember that the Meccans' pagan religion was indeed a fertility cult, and that the idols which were present at the Ka'aba were invariably adopted from all corners of Mesopotamia, Babylon and Persia. In truth, their pagan gods were entrenched in fertility rites - thus, it's more than a certainty that periodic *orgies* at the shrine were held in traditional honour of the 360 deities, including Dionysus, Diana of Ephesus, and of course Hubal (Baal) (of whom is speculated to have later become Allah).[568] It's hard to refute this sordid fact as it's widely documented that those who attended the Ka'aba for religious obligation would run around the edifice seven times, *whilst naked*.

Obviously, the details of what ensued is probably too graphic to mention in Islamic history books, and I suspect that his uncle and clan members would've invariably indulged in these orgiastic practices. If the Meccans sacrificed their firstborns to Hubal, then surely they engaged in orgies to venerate Dionysus. If that's the case, then it would have been an easy task to contract a multitude of sexually transmitted diseases.

Thus, if his uncle was indeed a carrier of syphilis and unknowingly infected his nephew, the physical symptoms of the disease would have taken 30 years to culminate before Muhammad showed signs of schizophrenia-psychosis - this means that Muhammad would've shown symptoms around 40 years old, of which he did.

While many will boil this down to sheer coincidence, one must acknowledge that there is no other source of sexual contact where Muhammad could have been infected from.

Nonetheless, regardless of syphilis-related psychosis, some of the most prominent symptoms of the disease are infertility, complications at child birth, and congenital illnesses.[569] Interestingly, while Muhammad was far from sterile, three of his children did in fact die suddenly at a very young age, undoubtedly from a congenital condition.

His second son '*Abdullah*' (born to *Khadija)*, sadly died when Muhammad was only 45 years old, while his third son '*Ibrahim*' (born to *Mariyah* his slave) also died suddenly in infancy when the 'prophet' was around 60 years old. If we take into account that the symptoms of syphilis (namely complications at child birth and congenital illnesses) would have effected him from ages 45 upwards, then this certainly substantiates my theory that his children's deaths were more than likely related to the disease.

And while his first son '*Qasim*' also died in infancy, this could've been solely attributed to *Khadija*, as she would've been around 48 years old - not an opportune time to bear children. Furthermore, if Muhammad did have syphilis, it's highly unlikely the child's death was attributed to the disease as the 'prophet' was only 33 years old. And despite advancing into menopause, *Khadija* did manage to raise a sizable flock regardless of her husband's hypothetical affliction. Certainly, this confirms that she was neither the origin of the disease, or possibly developed symptoms herself many years after their 4 daughters were born.

For all his offspring who actually survived without complications and continued to grow healthily into adulthood, these children were born while

Muhammad was only in his early to mid 30's - thus this correlates with the fact that his complications with the disease indeed began in his mid 40's.

Interestingly, it's also highly suspicious that his other wives, despite them being virile and young, could never conceive (with the exception of *Mariyah* the slave, who bore *only* one, yet the child ultimately died). While Muhammad allegedly copulated with his consorts daily, not one of his 11+ wives and dozens of concubines could bear any children. Obviously, *Aisha's* reproductive organs were permanently damaged after he raped her when she was 9 years old, yet what are the odds that every one of his wives were suddenly afflicted with sterility? It's impossible. It cannot happen.

Therefore, I suspect that while being highly contagious at around 45+ years old, he inadvertently infected his harem, the same way his uncle infected him.

At the same time, we must also consider that his indulgence in prostitution and sex-slavery may have inevitably resulted in the contraction of syphilis, which contributed to his wive's barrenness.

However, if this theory is to be attacked and scrutinized, then I challenge anyone to review the evidence and discern for themselves how a man in his 40's could suddenly experience a complete psychiatric breakdown, if he was indeed the 'perfect human'. Psychologically speaking, it's irrefutable that some traumatic external factor, be it atmospheric or sexually transmitted, inevitably effected the man to the point of schizotypal behaviour and subsequent suicidal ideation. Likewise, being god's chosen 'prophet', how could he still fail to impregnate his young wives, and why did two of his children die suddenly?

To be frank, I suspect that Muhammad knew something was wrong with himself, in that he had caught a sexually transmitted disease. Perhaps after seeing visible signs of syphilis, which usually come in the form of large ulcers, he inevitably became obsessed with washing, especially genital cleanliness - to the point of obsession. In addition, lest we forget, he also became obsessed with finding a cure for all diseases, of which he emphatically prescribed black cumin, dates, dirt and putrid water etc.

Let us not forget that Muhammad did also possess a large, metastasizing *tumour* (or ulcer) on his back which he fondly, yet conceitedly, revealed was the 'seal of prophethood'.[570] Interestingly, the sexually-transmitted disease has been known to produce 'rashes' also on the upper torso, which eventually mutate into lesions, reddish papules and nodules due to secondary syphilis.[571] This medical fact ties in perfectly with the Hadith's detailed description of the growth on his back and further substantiates my argument.

Lastly, the final piece of evidence which confirms my suspicions is the fact that syphilis decimates the internal organs. I find it fitting that Muhammad himself, on his death bed, declared that he felt his aorta "was being severed."[572] While it's widely agreed by what is written in the Hadith that the man succumbed to poison, fed by a Jewess, the aforementioned facts certainly outweigh this assertion, and leaves much to doubt about the man's alleged state of purity.

I leave it up to the jury to decide.

THE TRIAL BEGINS

IMPORTANT NOTES

To be brief, it's important that we address a number of pertinent issues and set legal parameters before proceeding with the trial. The accused, Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah; the self-declared "final" prophet of Islam (an un-democratic institution), is to be tried without impunity under *democratic* law, receiving an unbiased verdict, despite his virulent stance against democracy. Under our fair constitution, the accused retains the right to obtain legal council to provide a fair defense against the charges brought before him. Secular or Muslim readers are permitted to act on behalf of the accused and defend their client only by refuting my evidence with tangible, logical, historical and scientific facts.

It is unnecessary for the accused to be cross-examined as we are most certain that his version of the events (taken from the Quran, Hadith and Tafsir) will have remained unchanged. It's also important that we indict the accused's alleged "god", *Allah*, and identify he as the co-architect to the 270,000,000 murders of non-Muslims, including the continued atrocities perpetrated against mankind today.

Considering that no other significant individual in history has revealed the existence of *Allah*, the total accountability remains completely with Muhammad. Much to the displeasure of the atheist community, I must also present all Judeo-Christian documentation to develop a case against the accused to prove the defendant's spiritual fraudulence. For this reason, I must be partial to Judaism and Christianity considering that the Bible has remained archaeologically and historically accurate until this day. However, I stress that this trial is impartial to religion itself, and will not be used as a soap box to proselytize.

I challenge both the defense team and jury to cross-reference the submitted evidence, especially the included Hadith texts, for which I will include on the basis that Sunni Islam is the majority sect (Shia Islam rejects these traditions). Likewise, though the Tafsir is a collection of 'commentaries', I will still submit its testimony on the grounds that the original authors are regarded as 'Ismah' (sinless); without religious error or blemish. Therefore, their arrogance will only serve to indict them, making them fully complicit in Muhammad's crimes. Finally, I will make numerous accusatory references to 'Islam', yet this does not excuse Muhammad from the charges laid before him. On the contrary, Islam is the brainchild of the accused, and I intend to expose the repercussions of his fraudulence.

Every man is accountable to his own actions. Terrorists are not exempt from punishment in light of this trial. Therefore, without excusing acts of violence and terrorism committed by Muhammadans, the total and undivided responsibility for all atrocities committed by *Islam*, lies solely with Muhammad himself.

Note to the reader: While there may be similarities or repetitiveness regarding the provided evidence with each individual charge, all documentation submitted is pertinent to substantiate the prosecution's case.

THE PROSECUTION'S OPENING STATEMENT

Good morning, ladies and gentleman.

Today, you have been summoned here before this court to participate in a landmark moment in history, a milestone where the collective will of many nations have assembled together once again, to defend liberty and justice, and our much cherished free democratic republics. We are gathered as one to prosecute not only a man who has been charged with multiple felonies, and egregious acts of sexual perversion, but to also recognize the defendant as one of history's most notorious perpetrators of moral depravity. An individual who is accused of:

Rape, theft, racketeering, fraud, organized crime, pandering, pedophilia, necrophilia, slavery, psyche warfare, murder, terrorism and systematic genocide, which has lead to the deaths of over 270,000,000 people.

The man sitting before you today has, for a regrettably protracted period of time, circumvented our laws, masqueraded as a holy prophet exempt from liability, yet all the while has insidiously conspired to liquidate our God given free will.

Ladies and gentleman, members of the jury, the charge set to you, is to see that 'Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah' is judged without prejudice, using judicial reasoning, and accordingly exercising international laws pertaining especially to crimes against humanity. The accused will be tried under the Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court, which in accordance with the protocols, the charges will be judged on the evidence pertaining to "odious offenses against human dignity, grave humiliation, or the degradation of human beings." Most importantly the basis of this trial must acknowledge that the charges against the accused were not "isolated or sporadic events, but a part of either a government policy, or of a wide practice of atrocities tolerated or condoned by a government or de facto authority."

Considering that the defendant Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah has identified himself as the sole authority presiding over Islam, which in itself is a political governmental body, the charges are indeed applicable to the Rome Statute. Furthermore, this trial shall incorporate federal statutory law in regards to malfeasance relating to the charge of 'spiritual fraudulence.'

It is pertinent that as free-loving, constitutionally abiding citizens of the west, we consider ourselves privileged to be afforded the opportunity to question even the most revered in our political echelon. Because we enjoy the beneficial freedoms of a system based on the separation of religion and state, we are within our constitutional rights to prosecute not only our leaders, but also founders of rabid cult movements, such as Islam. Your liberty is a blessing, don't take it for granted. If the ultimate decision were incumbent on the accused, that gift of conscience that you so enjoy, would simply vanish.

For the 1.6 billion individuals on this planet who adhere to Islam, they are forced by the sword not only to *believe* a lie, but must reject the principal of universal equality. Their belief, that they so emphatically are compelled to amplify through acts of terror and intimidation, is that the defendant is 'the most perfect man to ever walk the earth' - who is entirely above the law, infallible and worth dying for. The prospect that over a billion Muslims today, all share the common *belief,* that it's their moral right to murder anyone who criticizes the accused, is terrifyingly confrontational.

Belief. Undoubtedly a word we all have regrettably underestimated and tolerated. Our sense of political correctness has developed a chokehold on our ability to reason, which inevitably stifles the truth. For Islam, belief is a shield - the word transcends all manner of sin and gives all Muslims license to partake in activities that we invariably find morally repugnant, and invariably illegal. Islamic belief not only is intrinsically linked to religion, but permeates through governmental politics, which defines who is worthy of life, and death.

However, it would be hypocritical to assert that the west is devoid of belief and prejudice. *Belief* is inherently universal, unique to every man, woman, child, and the birthright of every living person on this planet. There isn't a soul in this world who doesn't possess a solidified belief based on their own their own internalization of what they perceive is correct. Belief itself, defines what we perceive as *truth*, sometimes regardless of all evidence to contrary. Sadly, it is often that through deliberate ignorance, we persist in imbibing falsehoods which serve only to flatter our senses. An example of this would be to believe that Islam is a 'religion of peace'. Unfortunately, for the weak-minded, the polarizing concept of belief unfailingly stimulates counterproductive prejudices and intolerance of people like myself who seek only the truth, and to expose charlatans and criminals. Belief can bind us together, or divide a nation. Consequently, we're all prejudiced in some way.

We are essentially proud and vain creatures who refuse to accept the opinions of others lest they shatter our own beliefs - regardless if what they say is true. But despite all our prejudices and indifferences, *truth* remains the common ground for us to demonstrate reason and cohesion when faced with such dilemmas. This case is a perfect example for us to reason together.

It is no longer acceptable to cowardly hide behind *belief*, to turn our backs to injustice wherever it may prevail. Justice must be upheld despite our vanity and preconceptions. We must speak the truth, even if it leads to our death. For what world is worth fighting for which embraces falsehood for the sake of social cohesion?

We are essentially creatures endowed with *conscience* - we know what is right and wrong - yet are perfectly capable of deliberately blind-siding truth. However, the concept of right and wrong is unescapable to truth. Prejudices or belief cannot dismantle truth, and never can falsehood be truth's master.

Ultimately, this trial will be judged by what is *consciously* true. International law is unapologetically based on our own collective conscience that we all must uphold the protection of all human beings; Muslim and non-Muslim. Throughout our history, millions of our own sons and daughters have put their lives on the alter of sacrifice to defend the truth that all men are created equal, and are equally so in the eyes of the law.

The man who sits here before you today is not above the law, nor is he the 'perfect human' as Islam continually expounds. The accused is flesh and blood, mortal, and completely fallible. In this judicial arena, the Muslim world no longer possesses the right to harbour the accused, to control and dominate the discourse, or to arrogantly dictate to our international courts. Rightfully so, you as the jury are charged with the responsibility of acting on behalf of the people, while distancing yourself from political correctness, and basing your unanimous judgment only on the facts presented.

The prosecution is here to prove that the actions carried out by Muhammad were not unavoidable or accidental, but were deliberately orchestrated and perpetrated to further his political career, sate his sexual perversion and to inflate his unchecked ego. Rest assured, I will prove to the people with compelling evidence that the accused acted nefariously, deceitfully and unconscionably, with full intentions to attain his ultimate goal; to enslave the world in a system designed only to fulfill his own desires. Furthermore, I will prove how the accused's carnivorous mindset is not only a threat to our cherished western values, but also to the survival of the entire human race.

Now, I'm sure the defendant's lawyers will have already prepared what they believe to be a worthy case to counterattack my claim. I can see them now, already scrambling to cook up a story to justify their client's deplorable behaviour. Not surprisingly, this does not offend my prosecutorial sensibilities. On the contrary, I am prepared for an onslaught of falsehoods, half-truths, and cunningly deceptive analogies - as you also must be fully prepared for the petulant and childhood antics, which will be demonstrated by the inevitably corrected and embarrassed Muslim defense.

I am fully confident that the accused's legal council will exercise deceit out of respect for their master, considering that the accused unapologetically endorsed the act. It's inevitable that they've already fabricated a fallacious cover story portraying Muhammad as a man entirely contrary to the evidence. But I warn you not to engage in any irrelevant arguments provided by the defense. I implore you to stick only to the facts, and nothing more. Neither become embroiled in a mental debate over politics or affairs pertaining to such matters. The accused's lawyers will most undoubtedly raise polarizing issues such as Israel, the Crusades and the Iraq war. However, remember that you're here only to rightfully judge the accused based on his actions, and the repercussions of his teachings.

I am entirely certain that you will find in favour of my case against the accused, for I possess one vital asset which the defense is deprived of - the truth. The unwavering, incorruptible and unadulterated truth has a tendency to cut through the thickest webs of deceit. Fundamentally, being inquisitive creatures, we all are naturally searching for the truth. And in the course of this lengthy, yet crucial trial, I will prove that the evidence put before you is *the* truth, the *whole* truth, and nothing but the truth.

As rationally-minded and intelligent people living in a western society, you are free to make up your own minds. How true it is that our freedoms are taken for granted, and so I'll say it again…

In our society we are *free* to make up our own minds.

My friends, upon analyzing the evidence put before you, you will agree that the callous and unrepentant accused - Muhammad Ibn-Abdullah - is a dangerous man, and unfit to live freely in our society. I trust that you will use your honest judgment and discretion to find the defendant guilty on all charges.

Thank you.

To be continued...

COMING SOON

CHAPTER 2

ISLAM THE CULT

[1] 'The Muslim Agenda', NBT Films, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://youtu.be/5YsdbhIbZoc

[2] 'Muslim Halal Food Sales Supporting Terrorism?', CBN, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.cbn.com/cbnnews/world/2011/January/Muslim-Halal-Food-Sales-Supporting-Terrorism/

'THE UNITED WEST: FBI EVIDENCE SHOWS CAIR LEADERS TIED TO HAMAS',Breitbart, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.breitbart.com/video/2014/10/28/the-united-west-fbi-evidence-shows-cair-leaders-tied-to-hamas/

[3] 'Why Muslims reject British values', The Guardian, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.theguardian.com/politics/2005/oct/16/race.world

[4] 'State of hate: Britain's far right is in crisis', Our Kingdom, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: https://www.opendemocracy.net/ourkingdom/matthew-collins/state-of-hate-britain's-far-right-is-in-crisis

[5] ''Imams promote grooming rings', Muslim leader claims', The Telegraph, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/crime/10061217/Imams-promote-grooming-rings-Muslim-leader-claims.html

'Muslim leader blames women for sex attacks', The Australian, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.theaustralian.com.au/news/nation/Muslim-leader-blames-women-for-sex-attacks/story-e6frg6nf-1111112419114

'Rochdale sex trafficking gang', Wikipedia, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rochdale_sex_trafficking_gang

'Paedophile imam jailed after girls he abused 27 years ago come forward to nail him Read more: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2057017/Paedophile-imam-confronted-grown-girls-abused-Swindon-mosque.html#ixzz3PEdYHvKW

[6] 'Hate preacher Anjem Choudary will not be prosecuted for urging followers to claim 'Jihad Seeker's Allowance' ', Daily Mail, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2300390/Anjem-Choudary-prosecuted-saying-followers-claim-jihad-seekers-allowance.html

[7] '"One day, millions of men will leave the Southern Hemisphere to go to the Northern Hemisphere. And they will not go there as friends. Because they will go there to conquer it. And they will conquer it with their sons. The wombs of our women will give us victory." - Houari Boumediene', Wikipedia, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Talk:Houari_Boumediene/Archive_1

'Gaddafi: "We await the day when Turkey joins the European Union to serve as a Trojan horse"', Jihad Watch, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.jihadwatch.org/2010/06/gaddafi-we-await-the-day-when-turkey-joins-the-european-union-to-serve-as-a-trojan-horse

'"We have 50 million Muslims in Europe. There are signs that Allah will grant Islam victory in Europe—without swords, without guns, without conquest—will turn it into a Muslim continent within a few decades." - Muammar Gaddafi', Speech (10 April 2006), quoted in New York Sun (6 September 2009) "Terrorists Promise More Attacks Like 9/11" by Steven Stalinsky, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikiquote.org/wiki/Muammar_Gaddafi

[8] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Non-Muslims', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Non-Muslims

[9] 'Muhammad on the Divine Throne', Answering Islam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/authors/shamoun/rebuttals/zawadi/muhammad_throne.html

[10] 2009, Muslim First, British Second, televison program BBC Panorama, UK

'Quran Breaking of Oaths', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Lying_and_Deception#Breaking_Oaths_2

[11] 'Muslims and the decadent West', Eurozine, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.eurozine.com/articles/article_2007-11-23-lau-en.html

[12] 'Is America losing faith? Atheism on the rise but still in the shadows', The Telegraph, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/10626076/Is-America-losing-faith-Atheism-on-the-rise-but-still-in-the-shadows.html

[13] Quran 7:166, 2:65, 5:60

[14] 'Islam and Apostasy', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Islam_and_Apostasy

[15] Sahih Bukhari 9:93:601

[16] 'One Does not Become a Believer Unless He Refers to the Messenger for Judgment and Submits to his Decisions', QTafsir, Accessed: 23rd April 2015, Source: from: http://www.qtafsir.com/index.php?option=com_content&task=view&id=640&Itemid=59

[17] 'Al-'Ubudiyyah: Being a True Slave of Allah', SunnahOnline.com, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://sunnahonline.com/library/purification-of-the-soul/153-al-ubudiyyah-being-a-true-slave-of-allah

[18] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Jihad', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Jihad#Islamic_Violence_Under_Muhammad

[19] 'Moderate Islam is an Insult to Islam : The Cultural Muslim', The Telegraph,Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://my.telegraph.co.uk/abdulmuhd/amuhd/1476/moderate-islam-is-an-insult-to-islam-the-cultural-Muslim/

[20] Afrose Kabir, N 2010, Young British Muslims: Identity, Culture, Politics and the Media, Edinburgh University Press (26 Oct. 2010), . p 157.

'Ummah', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Ummah
[21] 'Sahih Bukhari - Volume 9, Book 84, Number 57

[22] 'Treaty of Hudaybiyyah', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Treaty_of_Hudaybiyyah

[23] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Lying and Deception', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Lying_and_Deception#Breaking_Oaths_3

[24] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Dhimmitude', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Dhimmitude

[25] Quran 3:110

'Zakat (Tax)', Wikiislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Zakat_%28Tax%29

'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Jizyah', Wikiislam, Accessed: 18th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Jizyah

[26] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Non-Muslims are Damned to Hell', Wikiislam,Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Non-Muslims_are_Damned_to_Hell

[27] Proverbs 6:17, Qur'an 3:110

[28] 'M&S faces boycott as it lets Muslim staff refuse to sell alcohol or pork', Daily Mail,Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2527820/Marks-Spencer-tells-Muslim-staff-CAN-refuse-serve-customers-buying-alcohol-pork.html

'UK Muslim TAXI DRIVERS refuse to pick up passengers wearing poppies (symbol of support for troops)', Barenakedislam, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.barenakedislam.com/2014/11/16/uk-Muslim-taxi-drivers-refuse-to-pick-up-passengers-wearing-poppies-symbol-of-support-for-troops/

'Muslim bus drivers refuse to let guide dogs on board', Daily Mail, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1295749/Muslim-bus-drivers-refuse-let-guide-dogs-board.html

'Tesco apologises after Muslim checkout worker refused to sell customer ham and wine because it was Ramadan', Daily Mail, Accessed: 19th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2694319/Tesco-apologises-Muslim-checkout-worker-refused-sell-customer-ham-wine-Ramadan.html

[29] 'Love and Fear in the Qur'an', Wikiislam, Accessed: 11th April 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an_%28definition%29#Love_and_Fear_in_the_Qur.27an

[30] Quran 3:110, Quran 98:6

[31] Quran 5:32

[32] Quran 4:156-159

[33] 'Muslim Statistics', Wikiislam, Accessed: 11th April 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Islam_and_Violence

[34] 'Abrogation (Naskh)', Wikiislam, Accessed: 11th April 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Abrogation_%28Naskh%29

[35] Quran 33:21, Quran 68:4

[36] 'Contradictions in the Qur'an', Answering Islam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Quran/Contra/

[37] ''Do not walk your dog here! Muslims do not like dogs': Fury after poster discovered near popular London park warns dog-walkers to stay out of 'Islamic areas'', Daily Mail, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2644058/Do-not-walk-dog-Muslims-not-like-dogs-Fury-poster-discovered-near-popular-London-park-warns-dog-walkers-stay-Islamic-areas.html

'DENMARK: Young woman walking her dog was beaten, stoned, and thrown in lake by Muslim savages', Barenakedislam, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.barenakedislam.com/2015/02/21/denmark-young-woman-walking-her-dog-was-beaten-stoned-and-thrown-in-lake-by-muslim-savages/

[38] 'Sniffer dogs offend Muslims', Express, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.express.co.uk/news/uk/50071/Sniffer-dogs-offend-Muslims

[39] 'Police sniffer dogs may wear bootees to avoid offending Muslims', The Telegraph,Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/2257264/Police-sniffer-dogs-may-wear-bootees-to-avoid-offending-Muslims.html

[40] 'Muslim taxi drivers refuse blind fares with 'unclean' guide dogs', Courier Mail,Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.couriermail.com.au/news/queensland/cabbies-refuse-guide-dogs/story-e6freoof-1111116934852

'Muslim bus drivers refuse to let guide dogs on board', Daily Mail, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1295749/Muslim-bus-drivers-refuse-let-guide-dogs-board.html

'Blind man's guide dog barred from restaurant for offending Muslims', The Telegraph, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/law-and-order/3775993/Blind-mans-guide-dog-barred-from-restaurant-for-offending-Muslims.html

[41] 'Devout Muslim sues Tesco for making him carry alcohol', Daily Mail, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1063590/Devout-Muslim-sues-Tesco-making-carry-alcohol.html

'Muslim Costco employee refuses to touch pork; sues after getting transferred to different department', Pamela Geller, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://pamelageller.com/2015/03/muslim-costco-employee-refuses-to-touch-pork-sues-after-getting-transferred-to-different-department.html/

[42] 'Why banning Sharia courts would harm British Muslim women', The Telegraph,Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/women/womens-politics/10973009/Sharia-courts-ban-would-harm-British-Muslim-women.html

[43] 'Is Russia Banning Islam?', FrontPageMag, Accessed: 13th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.frontpagemag.com/2014/raymond-ibrahim/is-russia-banning-islam/

[44] 'What is the punishment of polytheism (shirk)?', Questions on Islam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.questionsonislam.com/question/what-punishment-polytheism-shirk

'Islam Question and Answer', Islam QA, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://islamqa.info/en/34817

'Shirk', Wikipedia, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shirk_%28Islam%29

[45] 'Why Does Quran Say "We & He"?', God Allah, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.godallah.com/we_and_he.php

[46] 'Compilation of the Quran How the Quran was recorded and preserved', About Religion, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://islam.about.com/od/quran/a/Compilation-Of-The-Quran.htm

[47] 'Muhammad's Condition in light of the Biblical Description of Demonic Possession',Answering Islam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/authors/thompson/demonic_influence.html

[48] Mark 5:9

[49] 'List of people mentioned by name in the Quran', Wikipedia, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_people_mentioned_by_name_in_the_Quran

[50] Spencer, R 2012, Did Muhammad Exist?, Intercollegiate Studies Institute

[51] 'Contradictions and Errors', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Contradictions_and_Errors

[52] 1998, Encyclopedia of World History, . p 452.

[53] Welch, A , "Muhammad" - "Encyclopedia of Islam"

[54] Sahih Bukhari 2:17:122

[55] Abu Dawud 40:4731

[56] Persian Tabari v. 3 p.832

[57] 'Understanding Muhammad', Schnellmann, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://schnellmann.org/Khadijahs_Influence_on_Muhammad.html

[58] Sahih Bukhari 9:87:111
[59] 'Ibn Ishaq, The Life of Muhammad, tr. Guillaume, 1967, p. 107'

'Muhammad & Khadija's Thigh', In the name of Allah, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.inthenameofallah.org/Muhammad%20&%20Khadija's%20Thigh.html

[60] 'Muhammad's Condition in light of the Biblical Description of Demonic Possession',Answering Islam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/authors/thompson/demonic_influence.html

[61] 'Islam 101', Jihad Watch, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.jihadwatch.org/islam-101

[62] Aboul-Enein, Y 2010, Militant Islamist Ideology: Understanding the Global Threat, Naval Institute Press, . p 23.

[63] 'Naskh (tafsir)', Wikipedia, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Naskh_%28tafsir%29

[64] Hitti, History of the Arabs 1937, p. 96-101.

Corpus Inscriptiones Semit., vol. II: 198; Jaussen and Savignac, Mission Archéologique en Arabie, I (1907) p. 169f.

[65] Ibn Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah - The Life of Muhammad Translated by A. Guillaume. , Oxford: Oxford University Press, . p 85 footnote 2.

[66] Sahih Bukhari, Volume 6, Book 60, Number 339

[67] Quran 109:6

[68] Quran 86:17

[69] Quran 37:174, Quran 38:88, Quran 73:11

[70] 'Satanic Verses', Wikipedia, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Satanic_Verses

[71] Ibn Ishaq 165-167, Al-Tabari Vol 6 p107-112

[72] Quran 53:19-22, Quran 22:52-53

[73] IBN ISHAQ'S "SIRAT RASULALLAH", translated as, "THE LIFE OF MUHAMMAD" by A. Guillaume, page 243.

[74] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Racism', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Racism

[75] 'Islam is demonic!', Islam Exposed, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://islamexposed.blogspot.com.au/2014_11_01_archive.html

Sahih Muslim, Book 039, Number 6759

[76] Guillaume, A , The Life of Muhammad, Oxford: Oxford University Press, . p 131.

[77] 'Islamic calendar', Wikipedia, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamic_calendar

[78] Sahih Bukhari Volume 9, Book 93, Number 601

'Khadijah is promised paradise', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur'an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines

[79] Quran 2:216

[80] Quran 9:123

[81] 'RAMADAN AND ITS ROOTS By Dr. Rafat Amari', Religion research institute,Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://religionresearchinstitute.org/ramadan/roots.htm

[82] 'The economics of Hajj: Money and pilgrimage', BBC News, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.bbc.com/news/world-middle-east-20067809

'Mecca makeover: how the hajj has become big business for Saudi Arabia', The Guardian, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.theguardian.com/world/2010/nov/14/mecca-hajj-saudi-arabia

[83] 'Hubal', Wikipedia, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hubal

[84] 'Medina, Islam's second holiest city, was originally a Jewish "settlement" ', Eretzy Isroel, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.eretzyisroel.org/~peters/medina.html

[85] Esposito, J 1998, Islam: the Straight Path, extended edition, Oxford: Oxford University Press, . p 17.

[86] 'Islamic Antisemitism', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Islamic_Antisemitism

[87] Quran 98:6

[88] Sahih Muslim 28:5609

[89] 'List of Killings Ordered or Supported by Muhammad', Wikiislam, Accessed: 15th April 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/List_of_Killings_Ordered_or_Supported_by_Muhammad

[90] The Cambridge History of Islam . pp 43-44.

'Muhammad and the Jews', Answering Islam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Authors/Arlandson/Jews.htm

[91] 'Is it possible that more books could be added to the Bible?', Got Questions,Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.gotquestions.org/books-added-Bible.html

[92] 'Is God Still Giving Men Revelation Today?', Bible Truth, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://bible-truth.org/norevtod.htm

[93] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Mischief', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Mischief#Mischief_means_disbelief_and_disobeying_Allah

[94] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:People of the Book', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:People_of_the_Book

[95] 'The Bani Quraytha Jews', Answering Islam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Muhammad/Jews/BQurayza/treaty.html

[96] 'Jews in Islamic Countries: The Treatment of Jews', Jewish Virtual Library,Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.Jewishvirtuallibrary.org/jsource/anti-semitism/Jews_in_Arab_lands_%28gen%29.html

[97] 'Forced Conversion', The Religion Of Peace, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.thereligionofpeace.com/quran/013-forced-conversion.htm

[98] 'Christian appeals Pakistan blasphemy death sentence', Russian Radio, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://indian.ruvr.ru/news/2014_04_01/Christian-appeals-Pakistan-blasphemy-death-sentence-2385/

[99] 'Classical Views - Jizya', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Jizyah#Classical_Views

[100] Richardson, J 2009, The Islamic Antichrist: The Shocking Truth about the Real Nature of the Beast, WND Books; 2nd edition, .

Shoebat, W 2008, God's War on Terror: Islam, Prophecy and the Bible, Top Executive Media; 1st edition, .

[101] 'Did Muhammad Die Poor?', , Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://hiwakhorsed.blogspot.com.au/2014/06/did-muhammad-die-poor.html#.VL8-wmSUdFQ
[102] 'Polygamy in Islam', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Polygamy_in_Islam

[103] 'Aisha's Age of Consummation', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Aisha_Age_of_Consummation

[104] 'Aisha's Age at Consummation and Marriage', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Aisha#Aisha.27s_Age_at_Consummation_and_Marriage

Sahih Bukhari 8:73:151, Sahih Bukhari 1:6:298, Sahih Bukhari 4:233

[105] 'Why Prophet Muhammad Married Aisha When She Was Only 9?', , Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: https://islamgreatreligion.wordpress.com/2011/04/11/why-prophet-muhammad-married-aisha-when-she-was-only-9/

[106] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:18

'Pedophile Muhammad', Schnellmann, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://schnellmann.org/Pedophile_Muhammad.html

[107] 'List of Muhammad's Wives and Concubines', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/List_of_Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines

[108] Quran 33:50

[109] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Women', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Women

[110] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Slavery', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Slavery

[111] 'ALLAH (AKA MUHAMMAD) HATES ALL WOMEN ', Islam Reform, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-187.htm

'Myth: Muhammad Would Never Approve of Rape', The Religion Of Peace,Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.thereligionofpeace.com/muhammad/myths-mu-rape.htm

'Islam's Degrading Dictates toward Women Entertained in British Court', Islam Watch, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://www.islam-watch.org/authors/138-jake-neuman/1402-islams-degrading-dictates-toward-women-entertained-in-british-court.html

[112] 'A wife must not withhold from her husband', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Sexuality#A_wife_must_not_withhold_from_her_husband

[113] Abu Dawud 11:2142

[114] Quran 4:34

'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Wife Beating', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Wife_Beating

[115] 'Taqiyya', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Taqiya

[116] 'The Qur'an Should Not Fall Into The Hands of Infidels', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Islamic_Theology#The_Qur.27an_Should_Not_Fall_Into_The_Hands_of_Infidels

[117] 'The Meaning of Qatal', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/The_Meaning_of_Qatal

[118] Sahih Muslim 33:6426

[119] 'Non-Muslims have 7 intestines while Muslims have 1', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Scientific_Errors_in_the_Hadith#Non-Muslims_have_7_intestines_while_Muslims_have_1

[120] 'Camel urine as medicine', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Scientific_Errors_in_the_Hadith#Camel_urine_as_medicine

'Water is not polluted by dead dogs, menstrual clothes, etc.', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Scientific_Errors_in_the_Hadith#Water_is_not_polluted_by_dead_dogs.2C_menstrual_clothes.2C_etc.

[121] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Muhammad and Cross-Dressing', Wikiislam,Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammad_and_Cross-Dressing

[122] Abu Dawud 41:4731

[123] Sahih Bukhari 3:47:755

'Aisha Bewley translation - VII: The one who gave a gift to his friend and aimed to do so at a time when he was with one of his wives rather than another', Aisha Bewley, Accessed: 23rd April 2015, Source: from: http://bewley.virtualave.net/bukhari20.html#gifts

[124] 'Humans Created from a Clot of Blood', Wikiislam, Accessed: 21st January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Scientific_Errors_in_the_Quran#Humans_Created_from_a_Clot_of_Blood

[125] 'What does the Religion of Peace Teach About... Violence', The Religion Of Peace,Accessed: 22nd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.thereligionofpeace.com/quran/023-violence.htm

[126] Quran (2:191-193), Quran (3:56), Quran (8:12), Quran (8:67), Quran (5:33)

[127] 'The Holy Qur'an: Al-Anfal (Spoils Of War, Booty)', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/The_Holy_Qur%27an:_Al-Anfal_%28Spoils_Of_War,_Booty%29

[128] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Rape', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Rape

[129] Sahih Muslim 8:3432

[130] Al-Suyuti, Al-Itqan fi Ulum al-Qur'an . p 351.

'72 Virgins', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/72_Virgins

'Concerns with Islam: Sexual Slavery in Islam', Wikiislam, Accessed: 20th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Concerns_with_Islam:_Sexual_Slavery_in_Islam

[131] Ibn Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah - The Life of Muhammad Translated by A. Guillaume. , Oxford: Oxford University Press, . p 550.

[132] Qur'an 56:15-23, 52:24

Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Heaven', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Heaven

'Is Wine good or bad?', Answering Islam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Quran/Contra/qi028.html

'72 Virgins', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/72_Virgins

'Qur'an 52:22 - Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Heaven', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Heaven

[133] 'Most Women are Destined for Hell', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Women#Most_Women_are_Destined_for_Hell

[134] 'Selected Quotations', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/72_Virgins#Selected_Quotations

'Al-Suyuti, Al-Itqan fi Ulum al-Qur'an, p. 351

'Sifat al-Janna, al-`Uqayli in the Du`afa', and Musnad of Abu Bakr al-Bazzar'

[135] Quran 46:9

Muhammad Had No Assurance of Salvation', Answering Muslims, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answeringMuslims.com/2014/03/muhammad-had-no-assurance-of-salvation.html

[136] 'Abdullah ibn Sa`d Ibn Abi Sarh', Answering Islam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Quran/Sources/sarh.html

[137] 'Sahih Bukhari 6:60:311 - Allah "hastens in fulfilling your wishes and desires"',Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammad_the_Privileged#Allah_.22hastens_in_fulfilling_your_wishes_and_desires.22

[138] Qur'an 4:74

[139] 'Quran 46:9, Sahih Al-Bukhari, Volume 9, Book 87, Number 145 - To Intercede or Not To Intercede? That is the Question!', , Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Quran/Contra/intercession.html

[140] 'Materials and Surfaces Used for Writing the Qur'an', Monthly Renaissance,Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.monthly-renaissance.com/issue/content.aspx?id=1262

[141] 'Musnad Ahmad bin Hanbal. vol. 6. p. 269; Sunan Ibn Majah, p. 626; Ibn Qutbah, Tawil Mukhtalafi 'l-Hadith (Cairo: Maktaba al-Kulliyat al-Azhariyya. 1966) p. 310; As-Suyuti, ad-Durru 'l-Manthur, vol. 2. p. 13, Ibn Majah 3:9:1944'

[142] Sahih Bukhari 6:61:510

Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Preservation_of_the_Qur%27an

[143] 'The Call for Jihad', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Analysis_of_Muhammads_Farewell_Sermon#The_Call_for_Jihad

[144] 'Chronological Order of the Qur'an', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Chronological_Order_of_the_Qur%27an

'What does the Religion of Peace Teach About... Violence', The Religion Of Peace,Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.thereligionofpeace.com/quran/023-violence.htm

[145] Sahih Bukhari - Volume 4, Book 52, Number 220

[146] 'Never hire a Muslim', Barenakedislam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.barenakedislam.com/?s=NEVER+HIRE+A+Muslim+%23&submit=Search

'Egypt Christians Killed for Not Paying 'Jizya' Tax', CBN, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.cbn.com/cbnnews/world/2013/September/Egypt-Christians-Killed-for-Not-Paying-Jizya-Tax/

'Islamic banking around the world is booming', News.com.au, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.news.com.au/finance/money/islamic-banking-around-the-world-is-booming/story-e6frfmci-1227132845172

'Top supermarkets secretly sell halal: Sainsbury's, Tesco, Waitrose, and M&S don't tell us meat is ritually slaughtered Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1315278/Top-supermarkets-secretly-sell-halal-Sainsburys-Tesco-Waitrose-M-S-dont-tell-meat-ritually-slaughtered.html

'Islamic radicals 'infiltrate' the Labour Party', The Telegraph, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/politics/labour/7333420/Islamic-radicals-infiltrate-the-Labour-Party.html

[147] 'The Mahdi: Islam's Awaited Messiah', Answering Islam, Accessed: 23rd January 2015, Source: from: http://answering-islam.org/Authors/JR/Future/ch04_the_mahdi.htm

[148] Sahih Bukhari 4:55:657, Sahih Bukhari 4:55:658

'The Muslim Jesus', Answering Islam, Accessed: 17th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Authors/JR/Future/ch06_the_muslim_jesus.htm

[149] Sahih Muslim 41:6985, See Also: Sahih Muslim 41:6981, Sahih Muslim 41:6982, Sahih Muslim 41:6983 & Sahih Bukhari 4:56:791

[150] 'The Qur'an's Archeological Evidence', Debate.org.uk, Accessed: 24th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.debate.org.uk/debate-topics/historical/the-bible-and-the-quran/the-qurans-archeological-evidence/#fn-815-42

'Historical Errors of the Qur'an', Answering Islam, Accessed: 24th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/BehindVeil/btv7.html

[151] Carlos A. Segovia and Basil Lourié, eds. The Coming of the Comforter: When, Where, and to Whom? Studies on the Rise of Islam and Other Various Topics in Memory of John Wansbrough. Orientalia Judaica Christiana 3. Piscataway, NJ: Gorgias Press, 2012. ISBN 978-1-4632-0158-6.

'John Wansbrough', Wikipedia, Accessed: 24th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Wansbrough

[152] Hagarism, Crone-Cook 1977:18,167

[153] 'List of people mentioned by name in the Quran', Wikipedia, Accessed: 24th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_people_mentioned_by_name_in_the_Quran

[154] Spencer, R , Did Muhammad Exist?: An Inquiry into Islam's Obscure Origins

[155] Van Berchem 1927:nos.215,217; Nevo 1994:113

[156] Spencer, R , Did Muhammad Exist?: An Inquiry into Islam's Obscure Origins

[157] 'Robin Hood, King Arthur, Muhammad', Crisis magazine, Accessed: 24th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.crisismagazine.com/2012/muhammad

[158] 'Legal use of the term - Insanity', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Insanity#Legal_use_of_the_term

[159] 'Primary Personality Disorders', Mental Health Today, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.mental-health-today.com/articles/pd.htm

[160] '"they do not know right from wrong and cannot understand their punishment or the purpose of it, are exempt from execution." Mental Illness and the Death Penalty', Death penalty information centre, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.deathpenaltyinfo.org/mental-illness-and-death-penalty

[161] 'BPD: Sick, or just crazy ', A voice for men, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.avoiceformen.com/women/borderline-personality-disorder-sick-or-just-crazy-asshole/

[162] 'Understanding How Sociopaths Think: Why It is Good to Ask Why',Psychopathfree, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychopathfree.com/content.php?278-Understanding-How-Sociopaths-Think-Why-It-is-Good-to-Ask-Why

[163] 'Golden Rule', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Golden_Rule

[164] 'Vigilante', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vigilante

[165] 'Understanding the Sadistic Personality', Counselling Resource, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://counsellingresource.com/features/2008/11/13/understanding-the-sadistic-personality/

[166] 'Insane', Oxford dictionary, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.oxforddictionaries.com/definition/english/insane

[167] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Alcohol', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Alcohol

[168] , 'Rabie, Hassanien Muhammad (1972), The Financial System of Egypt: A.H. 564- 741/A.D. 1169-1341, London, p. 120', , Accessed 27th January 2015, Source: from

'Mathre, Mary Lynn (1997), Cannabis in Medical Practice: A Legal, Historical and Pharmacological Overview of the Therapeutic Use of Marijuana, McFarland, p. 40, ISBN 0-7864-0361-6', , Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from:

[169] 'Reality testing', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reality_testing

[170] 'Stop the insane insanity defense: Levi Aron's mental troubles shouldn't render him innocent', NY Daily News, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.nydailynews.com/opinion/stop-insane-insanity-defense-levi-aron-mental-troubles-shouldn-render-innocent-article-1.948429

[171] 'John Hinckley, Jr.', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Hinckley,_Jr.

[172] 'Corruption of Previous Scriptures (Qur'an 2:79)', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Corruption_of_Previous_Scriptures_%28Qur%27an_2:79%29#What_does_the_Qur.27an_confirm.3F

[173] 'John and Lorena Bobbitt', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_and_Lorena_Bobbitt

[174] 'John Wayne Gacy', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Wayne_Gacy

[175] 'Historical Errors of the Qur'an', Answering Islam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/BehindVeil/btv7.html

[176] 'Jeffrey Dahmer', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jeffrey_Dahmer

[177] 'Killing Animals', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Animals#Killing_Animals

'Rape in Islam', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Rape_in_Islam

[178] 'Face-to-face with Abu Sakkar, Syria's 'heart-eating cannibal'', BBC News,Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.bbc.com/news/magazine-23190533

[179] 'Aisha's Age of Consummation', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Aisha_Age_of_Consummation

[180] 'Necrophilia', Faith Freedom, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.faithfreedom.org/debates/YaminZakariap6.htm

[181] Sahih Bukhari 52:256

[182] 'Amputation in Islam', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Amputation_in_Islam

[183] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Muhammad and Torture', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammad_and_Torture

[184] 'Primary Personality Disorders', Mental Health Today, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.mental-health-today.com/articles/pd.htm

[185] Sahih Bukhari: Volume 6, Book 60, Number 339

[186] 'Antisocial personality disorder', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Antisocial_personality_disorder

[187] 'Characteristics of a Sociopath', Health Guidance, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.healthguidance.org/entry/15850/1/Characteristics-of-a-Sociopath.html

[188] 'Sadistic Personality Disorder', , Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.ptypes.com/sadisticpd.html

[169] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Muhammad and Torture', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammad_and_Torture

Kinana', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Kinana

'The Story of Umm Qirfa', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/The_Story_of_Umm_Qirfa

[190] 'Borderline Personality Disorder', Mental Health America, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.mentalhealthamerica.net/conditions/personality-disorder

[191] Sahih Bukhari 9:87:111

[192] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Friendship with Non-Muslims', Wikiislam, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Friendship_with_Non-Muslims

[193] 'Sawda gave her night to Aisha to win favour with Muhammad', Wikiislam,Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines#Sawda

Sahih Muslim 4:2127
[194] Sahih Bukhari 9:87:111

[195] 'Hare Psychopathy Checklist', Encyclopedia of Mental Disorders, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.minddisorders.com/Flu-Inv/Hare-Psychopathy-Checklist.html

[196] 'Research Indicates That Psychopaths Are Made, Not Born', Medical Daily,Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.medicaldaily.com/research-indicates-psychopaths-are-made-not-born-241358

'The Childhood Psychopath: Bad Seed or Bad Parents?', Crime Library, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.crimelibrary.com/criminal_mind/psychology/psychopath/2.html

[197] 'Psychopathy Checklist', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psychopathy_Checklist

[198] 'Characteristics of the Psychopathic Personality', about.com, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://crime.about.com/od/serial/a/psychopaths.htm

[199] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Lying and Deception', Wikiislam, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Lying_and_Deception

'Historical Errors of the Qur'an', Answering Islam, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/BehindVeil/btv7.html

'Category:Islamic legendary creatures', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Category:Islamic_legendary_creatures

'Islamic mythology', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Islamic_mythology#Beings.2C_places_and_events

[200] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Rape', Wikiislam, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Rape

'Aisha's Age of Consummation', Wikiislam, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Aisha_Age_of_Consummation

[201] Quran 2:216, Abu Dawud 2:2150

[202] 'MUHAMMAD'S SUICIDE ATTEMPTS', Answering Islam, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://answering-islam.org/Silas/suicide.htm

[203] 'Analyzing His Treatment of Sauda Bint Zamah', Answering Islam, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Shamoun/sauda.htm

[204] Sahih Muslim 4:2127

[205] Sahih Bukhari 72:715

[206] 'Battle of Badr', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Badr

'Battle of Uhud', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Uhud

'Battle of the Trench', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_the_Trench

'Battle of Khaybar', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Khaybar

'Battle of Mu'tah', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Mu%27tah

'Battle of Hunayn', Wikipedia, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Hunayn

[207] Quran 46:9

[208] 'Did Muhammad Die Poor?', In the name of Allah, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.inthenameofallah.org/Did%20Muhammad%20Die%20POOR.html

[209] 'Understanding the Pain of Abandonment', Psychology today, Accessed: 24th February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/the-many-faces-addiction/201006/understanding-the-pain-abandonment

[210] 'Misogyny, Chauvinism, Sexism, or What?', Psychology today, Accessed: 24th February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/the-tangled-wing/201210/misogyny-chauvinism-sexism-or-what

[211] Sahih Bukhari 9:88:219, Sahih Bukhari 1:6:301, Sahih Bukhari 3:48:826, Al-Tabari, Vol. 1, p. 280

[212] Sahih Bukhari 3:48:826

[213] Qur'an (24:13)

[214] Qur'an 24:6

[215] Sahih Bukhari 2:23:413

[216] Qur'an 4:11

[217] Qur'an 4:3, Qur'an 4:24

[218] Sahih Bukhari 3:47:766, See also: Sahih Bukhari 3:48:853, Sahih Muslim 8:3451 & Sahih Muslim 8:3452

[219] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:119, See also: Sahih Bukhari 3:43:648 & Sahih Muslim 9:3507

[220] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:119

[221] Quran 2:229, Sahih Muslim (9:3493)

[222] 'THE FATE OF PROSTITUTES', Muslim Matters, Accessed: 24th February 2015, Source: from: http://Muslimmatters.org/2011/11/14/the-fate-of-prostitutes/

[223] Qur'an (33:33)', 'Sahih Bukhari (6:321)

[224] Sahih Bukhari 1:9:490

[225] 'Suyuti, commenting on Q. 4:34',

[226] Sahih Bukhari 9:86:100, See Also Sahih Bukhari 9:86:101

[227] Sahih Muslim 8:3240, Sahih Bukhari 1:9:490, Sahih Bukhari 7:62:124

[228] Sahih Bukhari 4:52:110

[229] Abu Dawud vol.1 footnote 113', 'Abu Dawud 232

[230] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:16

[231] Quran 33:53 “And when you ask (his wives) for anything you want, ask them from behind a screen”

Sahih Bukhari 6:60:314

[232] Ihya' 'Uloum ed-Din by Ghazali, Dar al-Kotob al-'Elmeyah, Beirut, vol. II, Kitab Adab al-Nikah, p. 45.

[233] 'Master Narratives of Islamist Extremism By Jeffry R. Halverson, Steven R. Corman, H. L. Goodall Jr. p 40'

[234] Al-Tabari, Vol. 6, pp. 107-112

[235] Quran 4:89

[236] Sahih Bukhari 9:88:219

[237] Sahih Bukhari 3:43:648

[238] Sahih Bukhari Volume 7, Book 72, Number 715

[239] Al-Tabari, Vol. 12

[240] 'Dependent Personality Disorder Symptoms', Psych Central, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/disorders/dependent-personality-disorder-symptoms/

[241] Buhl, F.; Welch, A. T. (1993). "Muḥammad." Encyclopaedia of Islam 7 (2nd ed.). Brill Academic Publishers. pp. 360–376. ISBN 90-04-09419-9

[242] Sahih Bukhari 9:87:111

[243] 'Martin Lings, Muhammad: His Life Based on the Earliest Sources, p. 34–35

[244] ' Ibn Kathir, Wives of the Prophet Muhammad

[245] 'Oedipus complex', Wikipedia, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oedipus_complex

[246] Sahih Muslim 8:3451
[247] 'The Incompleteness of the Quran: Muhammad's Multiple Marriages', Answering Islam, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Quran/Incoherence/mhd_marriages.html

'List of Muhammad's Wives and Concubines', Wikiislam, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/List_of_Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines
[248] 'Muhammad ibn Saad, Tabaqat vol. 1. Translated by Haq, S. M. Ibn Sa'ad's Kitab al-Tabaqat al-Kabir, p. 145–146. Delhi: Kitab Bhavan

'Martin Lings, Muhammad: His Life Based on the Earliest Sources, p. 33–34
[249] 'Martin Lings, Muhammad: His Life Based on the Earliest Sources, p. 34–35

[250] Guillaume (1955). The Life of Muhammad. Oxford.

[251] 'Muhammad ibn Saad, Tabaqat vol. 1. Translated by Haq, S. M. Ibn Sa'd's Kitab al-Tabaqat al-Kabir, p. 149. Delhi: Kitab Bhavan

[252] 'Did Men and Women Share Political Power in Ancient Egypt?', Synonym,Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://classroom.synonym.com/did-men-women-share-political-power-ancient-egypt-5952.html

'The Social Status of Women in Ancient Egypt & Mesopotamia', Synonym,Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://classroom.synonym.com/social-status-women-ancient-egypt-mesopotamia-23631.html

[253] 'Female infanticide', BBC, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.bbc.co.uk/ethics/abortion/medical/infanticide_1.shtml

[254] Al-Tabari, Vol. 6, p. 49. 35.4/ Ibn Saad, Tabaqat 1:35:4, 5. See also Guillaume/Ishaq 83 and Ibn Hisham note 918

[255] 'Ibn Ishaq, The Life of Muhammad, tr. Guillaume, 1967, p. 107', , Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from:
Also edited by Ibn Hisham

'Muhammad & Khadija's Thigh', In the name of Allah, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.inthenameofallah.org/Muhammad%20&%20Khadija's%20Thigh.html

[256] 'List of Killings Ordered or Supported by Muhammad', Wikiislam, Accessed: 3rd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/List_of_Killings_Ordered_or_Supported_by_Muhammad

[257] 'Napoleon complex', Wikipedia, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Napoleon_complex

[258] Ibn Hesham, part 2, pages 74, 75.

[259] 'Inferiority complex', Wikipedia, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inferiority_complex

[260] Abu Dawud 40:4731

[261] 'Short Man Syndrome Explained', Health Guidance, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.healthguidance.org/entry/15851/1/Short-Man-Syndrome-Explained.html

'NAPOLEON COMPLEX PSYCHOLOGY', Flow Psychology, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://flowpsychology.com/napoleon-complex-psychology/

[262] 'Real Bodybuilding: Muscle Truth from 25 Years in the Trenches By Ron Harris p 12', , Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from:

[263] 'Does This Make Me Sound Insecure?', Slate, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.slate.com/articles/health_and_science/science/2014/07/insecurity_in_language_psychology_of_how_words_reveal_self_doubt.html

[264] 'Uswa Hasana', Wikiislam, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Uswa_Hasana

Quran 33:21, Quran 68:4

[265] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Women', Wikiislam, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Women

[266] Understanding Muhammad By Ali Sina p163

[267] Sahih Bukhari Vol. 1, Book 8, Hadith 357

[268] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Music', Wikiislam, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Music

[269] Sahih Bukhari 4:56:832, Sahih Bukhari 1:4:170, Sahih Bukhari 5:59:428

[270] Sahih Muslim Book 028, Number 5612

[271] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Alcohol', Wikiislam, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Alcohol

Quran 2:173

[272] 'Men's dress code', Islam Question and Answer, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://islamqa.info/en/36891

[273] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Non-Muslims', Wikiislam, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Non-Muslims

[274] Qur'an 9:73-74

[275] 'Ibn Sa'd, Kitab Tabaqat Al-Kubra, Vol. 8, p. 200, Ibn Sa'd, Kitab Tabaqat Al-Kubra, Vol., p. 139', , Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Sexuality#Muhammad

Sahih Bukhari 7:71:660

Sahih Bukhari 1:5:268

Mariyah the Sex Slave of the Holy Prophet', , Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Mariyah_the_Sex_Slave_of_the_Holy_Prophet

[276] 'Delusion of Grandeur', Psych Central, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/encyclopedia/2008/delusion-of-grandeur/

[277] 'Muhammad's Miracles', , Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Muhammads_Miracles

[278] 'Grandiose delusions', Wikipedia, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Grandiose_delusions

[279] 'Delusions', Human illnesses and behavioural health , Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.humanillnesses.com/Behavioral-Health-Br-Fe/Delusions.html

[280] 'Inferiority complex', Wikipedia, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Inferiority_complex

[281] 'Catatonic Schizophrenia', Psych Central, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/lib/catatonic-schizophrenia/000147

[282] 'Schizophrenia', Wikipedia, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Schizophrenia

[283] 'Ziskin's Coping with Psychiatric and Psychological Testimony By David Faust p 870

[284] 'The M'Naghten Rule', Findlaw, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://criminal.findlaw.com/criminal-procedure/the-m-naghten-rule.html

[285] 'Are people with schizophrenia violent?', National Institute of Medical Health,Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.nimh.nih.gov/health/topics/schizophrenia/index.shtml

[286] 'Symptoms of schizophrenia', Women's and Children's Health Network, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.cyh.com/HealthTopics/HealthTopicDetails.aspx?p=240&np=298&id=2032

[287] 'Do schizophrenics know they are schizophrenic?', Schizophrenic.com, Accessed: 30th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.schizophrenic.com/articles/schizophrenia/do-schizophrenics-know-they-are-schizophrenic

[288] 'Schizophrenia and religious delusions', Wikipedia, Accessed: 29th January 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Religion_and_schizophrenia#Schizophrenia_and_religious_delusions

[289] Sahih Bukhari 4:52:256, Sahih Muslim 19:4322

[290] 'Ibn Ishaq's "Sirat Rasul Allah," The Life of Muhammad translated by A. Guillaume, p. 106

[291] Ishaq: 243

[292] Abu Dawud 1:6, Sahih Bukhari 5:58:200

[293] 'Revelation', Wikiislam, Accessed: 30th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Revelation

[294] Abu Dawud 1:66, 1:67

[295] 'Sahih Bukhari 4:52:68, Sahih Bukhari 5:59:443, Sahih Muslim 19:4370',Wikiislam, Accessed: 30th January 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Banu_Qurayza

'Muhammad's atrocity against the Qurayza Jews', Answering Islam, Accessed: 30th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Authors/Arlandson/qurayza_Jews.htm

[296] Sahih Bukhari 4:56:783

[297] Sahih Bukhari 4:56:779

[298] Sahih Bukhari 4:54:429

[299] 'Camel Urine and Islam', Wikiislam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Camel_Urine_and_Islam

[300] Sahih Bukhari 2:22:301

[301] Sahih Bukhari 2:21:245, Sahih Muslim 2:462

[302] Qur'an 2:222, Tirmidhi Hadith, Number 315

[303] ' Ihya' 'Uloum ed-Din by Ghazali, Dar al-Kotob al-'Elmeyah, Beirut, vol. II, Kitab Adab al-Nikah, p. 35

Ibn Majah 3:9:2014

[304] 'Sahih Bukhari 9:86:86, Abu Dawud 1:205, Sahih Bukhari 1:4:139

[305] Tabari I 267

[306] Sahih Bukhari 8:73:68

[307] Sahih Bukhari 7:72:834, Sahih Bukhari 7:69:494v

[308] Sahih Bukhari 7:72:843

[309] 'The Amazing Night Journey and Ascension to Heaven', On Islam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.onislam.net/english/reading-islam/about-muhammad/457502-amazing-night-journey-and-ascension-to-heaven.html

[310] Sahih Bukhari, Volume 1, Book 8, Number 345

[311] 'Schizophrenia: An Overview', Web MD, Accessed: 27th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.webmd.com/schizophrenia/guide/mental-health-schizophrenia

[312] 'American Psychiatric Association. (2000). Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders (4th ed., text revision). Washington, D.C.', , Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from:

[313] 'Residual Schizophrenia', Psych Central, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/lib/residual-schizophrenia/000149

[314] 'Ahmad b. Hanbal I, 34, 464, VI, 163)." (The True Guidance (Part Four): An Introduction to Quranic Studies p. 9

Sahih Al-Bukhari: Volume 1, Book 1, Number 2

Sahih Al-Bukhari: Volume 6, Book 61, Number 508

Sahih Al-Bukhari: Volume 4, Book 54, Number 461

[315] 'Muhammad's Just In Time Revelations', Wikiislam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Muhammad%27s_Just_In_Time_Revelations

[316] 'Schizotypal Personality Disorder Symptoms', Psych Central, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/disorders/schizotypal-personality-disorder-symptoms/

[317] 'List of Muhammad's Wives and Concubines', Wikiislam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/List_of_Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines

[318] "The Messenger of God ... said, 'God MARRIED ME IN PARADISE TO MARY THE DAUGHTER OF 'IMRAN and to the wife of Pharaoh and the sister of Moses.' (Tabarani)" (Ibn Kathir,Qisas al-Anbiya [Cairo: Dar al-Kutub, 1968/1388], p. 381- as cited in Aliah Schleifer's Mary The Blessed Virgin of Islam [Fons Vitae; ISBN: 1887752021; July 1, 1998], p. 64

[319] Sahih Muslim 41:6985, Sahih Muslim 41:6981, Sahih Muslim 41:6982, Sahih Muslim 41:6983, Sahih Muslim 41:6984, and Sahih Bukhari 4:56:791

[320] Sahih Muslim, Book 039, Number 6759

[321] Quran 33:53

[322] 'Holy Wars: The Rise of Islamic Fundamentalism By Dilip Hiro p 6

[323] 'Narcissistic Personality Disorder Symptoms', Psych Central, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/disorders/narcissistic-personality-disorder-symptoms/

[324] 'Hotchkiss, Sandy & Masterson, James F. Why Is It Always About You? : The Seven Deadly Sins of Narcissism (2003)

[325] 'Narcissism by Richard Boyd, Energetics Institute, Perth, West Australia',Energetics Institute, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.energeticsinstitute.com.au/page/narcissism.html

[326] 'Why Some Narcissists and Borderlines Lie', Psychology today, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/stop-walking-eggshells/201112/why-some-narcissists-and-borderlines-lie

[327] 'Hotchkiss, Sandy; Masterson, James F. (2003). Why Is It Always About You? : The Seven Deadly Sins of Narcissism. New York: Free Press. ISBN 0-7432-1428-5.', , Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from:

[328] 'NARCISSISTIC PERSONALITY DISORDER', Internet Mental Health, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.mentalhealth.com/home/dx/narcissisticpersonality.html

[329] 'Can a Narcissist Feel Empathy?', Psych Central, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/news/2014/05/31/can-a-narcissist-feel-empathy/70613.html

[330] 'Don't Be Fooled by a Narcissist', Psychology today, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/fulfillment-any-age/201205/don-t-be-fooled-narcissist

[331] Quran 33:40

[332] Qur'an (5:51)

Esposito, John. 1998. Islam: the Straight Path, extended edition. Oxford university press, p.17

[333] 'Ishmael is not the Father of Muhammad', Answering Islam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Shamoun/ishmael.htm

'Was Muhammad the Prophet like unto Moses?', Answering Islam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/authors/cornelius/like_moses.html

[334] Understanding Muhammad By Ali Sina p164-165

[335] Sahih Bukhari 3:34:318

[336] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Pictures and Images', Wikiislam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Pictures_and_Images

[337] Sahih Bukhari 7:72:842

[338] Muslim (20:4678), Muslim (20:4655)

[339] Sahih Bukhari 4:52:256, Sahih Muslim 19:4322

[340] Sahih Bukhari 2:13:25

[341] 'Uswa Hasana', Wikiislam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Uswa_Hasana

[342] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Hell', Wikiislam, Accessed: 2nd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Hell

[343] 'The History of Al-Tabari – General Introduction and From Creation to the Flood, translated by Franz Rosenthal [State University of New York Press (SUNY), Albany 1989], Volume I, Appendix A. A Partial Translation of Tafsir on Qur. 17:79 (Above, pp. 75 f.), pp. 149, 151

[344] Quran 46:9

[345] 'MESSIAH COMPLEX PSYCHOLOGY', Flow Psychology, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://flowpsychology.com/messiah-complex-psychology/

'The Psychology of Terrorists (Pt. 2): The Messiah Complex', Psychology today,Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/evil-deeds/201409/the-psychology-terrorists-pt-2-the-messiah-complex

'The Psychology of Terrorists (Pt. 3): The Messiah Syndrome', Psychology today,Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/evil-deeds/201409/the-psychology-terrorists-pt-3-the-messiah-syndrome

'God complex', Wikipedia, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/God_complex

[346] 'The messiah-complex in schizophrenia - Goldwert M - School of Humanities, New York Institute of Technology, NY 10023', , Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/8367574

[347] 'Capricious Revelation of the Qur'an', Answering Islam, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/BehindVeil/btv9.html

[348] 'Bipolar Disorder', Psychology today, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/conditions/bipolar-disorder

[349] 'Messianic/Redeemer Complex', Analytical Psychology, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: https://analyticalpsychology.wordpress.com/tag/messianic-complex/

'The messiah complex', Sydney Morning Herald, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.smh.com.au/national/the-messiah-complex-20130430-2i946.html

[350] 'What does Messiah mean?', Got Questions, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.gotquestions.org/what-does-Messiah-mean.html

[351] 'The Holy Prophet as 'Khataman Nabiyyeen'', Islamic FAQ, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.islamicfaq.org/islam/

[352] 'Messianic/Redeemer Complex', Analytical Psychology, Accessed: 4th February 2015, Source: from: https://analyticalpsychology.wordpress.com/tag/messianic-complex/

[353] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Muhammad and Torture', Wikiislam, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammad_and_Torture

[354] '"manifested by seeing oneself as a 'uniter' of people, increases in military and overestimation of military power, identification with religion/nationalism, and promulgating a grand plan…" ', Dr. J.D. Mayer - Journal of Psychohistory 1993,Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: https://drmarkgriffiths.wordpress.com/2012/11/25/leaders-digest-a-brief-psychological-profile-of-adolf-hitler/

[355] 'Uswa Hasana', Wikiislam, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Uswa_Hasana

[356] 'Muhammad's Miracles', Wikiislam, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Muhammads_Miracles

Islam: Evil in the Name of God By Jake Neuman p 111

[357] Quran 46:8-9

[358] Sahih Bukhari 6:60:311

[359] Quran 68:4

[360] 'Abu Dawud Book 002, Hadith Number 1046.', Hadith Collection, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://hadithcollection.com/abudawud/234-Abu%20Dawud%20Book%2002.%20Prayer/16092-abu-dawud-book-002-hadith-number-1046.html

'Should he interrupt his prayer in order to answer one of his parents if they call him?', Islam Question and Answer, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://islamqa.info/en/151653

[361] Sahih Bukhari 6:60:170, Sahih Bukhari 6:60:226, Sahih Bukhari 6:60:1

[362] Sahih Bukhari Volume 1, Book 4, Number 139

'Does continually passing wind invalidate wudoo'?', Islam Question and Answer,Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://islamqa.info/en/8910

[363] Sahih Bukhari Volume 1, Book 9, Number 490

[364] 'Winfrey tells Iowa crowd: Barack Obama is 'the one'', CNN, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://edition.cnn.com/2007/POLITICS/12/08/oprah.obama/

[365] 'Paranoid Adolf Hitler had "messiah complex" towards end of World War II reveals report', Mirror, Accessed: 6th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.mirror.co.uk/night-copy/adolf-hitler-nazi-leader-had-messiah-817905

[366] 'Papal infallibility', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Papal_infallibility

[367] 'Beatification', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Beatification

[368] 'Absolution', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Absolution

[369] 'Ismah', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ismah

[370] 'From Stalin to Hitler, the most murderous regimes in the world', Daily Mail,Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/home/moslive/article-2091670/Hitler-Stalin-The-murderous-regimes-world.html

'Khomeini fatwa 'led to killing of 30,000 in Iran'', The Telegraph, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/iran/1321090/Khomeini-fatwa-led-to-killing-of-30000-in-Iran.html

'Spanish Inquisition', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spanish_Inquisition

'Tears of Jihad', Political Islam - Dr Bill Warner, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.politicalislam.com/tears-of-jihad/

[371] Islamic Art By Barbara Brend p 16

[372] 'Nuremberg Rally', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nuremberg_Rally

'Nuremberg Laws', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nuremberg_Laws

[373] 'Final Solution', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Final_Solution

[374] Sahih Muslim 41:6985, see also Sahih Muslim 41:6981, Sahih Muslim 41:6982, Sahih Muslim 41:6983, Sahih Muslim 41:6984, and Sahih Bukhari 4:56:791

[375] 'Mein Kampf', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mein_Kampf

[376] 'Jihad', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jihad

[377] 'Obsessive-Compulsive Disorder', Psychology today, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/conditions/obsessive-compulsive-disorder

[378] Sahih Bukhari 9:87:111
[379] 'Tryptophan', Wikipedia, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tryptophan

[380] 'Does Pork Make You Sleepy?', Live strong, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.livestrong.com/article/489671-does-pork-make-you-sleepy/

[381] 'Why fish is good for your brain: Study suggests it can make Alzheimer's far less likely', Daily Mail, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/health/article-2067597/Why-fish-oil-good-brain-Study-finds-boosts-memory-15-cent.html

[382] 'Daily Dose: Omega-3', Doctor Oz, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.doctoroz.com/article/daily-dose-omega-3

[383] 'Treatments for OCD', OCD UK, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.ocduk.org/ocd-treatments

'Amminger, G. P.; Schäfer, M. R.; Papageorgiou, K.; Klier, C. M.; Cotton, S. M.; Harrigan, S. M.; MacKinnon, A.; McGorry, P. D.; Berger, G. E. (2010). "Long-Chain ω-3 Fatty Acids for Indicated Prevention of Psychotic Disorders: A Randomized, Placebo-Controlled Trial." Archives of General Psychiatry 67 (2): 146–54. doi:10.1001/archgenpsychiatry.2009.192. PMID 20124114.'

'Knapp, M. (1997). "Costs of schizophrenia." The British Journal of Psychiatry 171 (6): 509–18. doi: 10.1192/bjp.171.6.509. PMID 9519088. Lay summary – The Independent (May 26, 1998).'

[384] 'Ayuso-Mateos, Jose Luis. "Global burden of obsessive-compulsive disorder in the year 2000." World Health Organization. Retrieved February 27, 2013.'

[385] DALY 11 Januray 2010

[386] 'Foods to Avoid If You Have OCD or Panic Attacks', Live strong, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.livestrong.com/article/467972-foods-not-to-eat-if-you-have-ocd-or-panic-attacks/

[387] Abu Dawud 19:3074, Sahih Bukhari 9:87:130
[388] Malik's Muwatta, Book 55, Number 55.1.2
[389] Quran 4:43
[390] Muwatta Malik 2:117, Abu Dawud 210, Abu Dawud 220
[391] Ibn Majah 1:654
[392] Sunan Abi Dawud 256
[393] Sahih Bukhari 7:63:178
[394] Sahih Muslim 3:579
[395] Bukhari
[396] Malik 16:71
[397] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:223, Ibn Majah 1:570
[398] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:215
[399] Abu Dawud 1:22
[400] Sahih Bukhari 8:82:794
[401] Abu Dawud 1:0205
[402] Abu Dawud 203
[403] Esposito J. "The Oxford dictionary of Islam." Oxford University Press 2003 p221
[404] Sahih Bukhari 8:74:261

[405] 'Seeking permission to enter three times is part of the Sunnah', USC, Accessed: 3rd March 2015, Source: from: http://web.archive.org/web/20071224144918/http://www.usc.edu/dept/MSA/fundamentals/hadithsunnah/adheringtosunnah.html

[406] Sahih Muslim 276a
[407] Sahih Muslim 2:463
[408] Sahih Muslim 2:505
[409] Sahih Muslim 1296 a
[410] Sahih Muslim 1230 a
[411] Sahih Bukhari 7:72:810
[412] Muslim 499
[413] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:156
[414] Sahih Bukhari 2:21:257
[415] Adab 1:1187
[416] Sahih Bukhari 7:72:748
[417] Sahih Bukhari 7:72:822
[418] Sunan Ibn Majah 342

[419] Tirmidhi Hadith, Number 315; ALIM CD-ROM Version

[420] Hadees-e-Qudsi 14:14 (Ibnisni)

[421] 'The Sunnah of Dress', Zikr, Accessed: 5th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.zikr.co.uk/content/view/52/92/

'When wearing new clothes', Search Truth, Accessed: 5th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.searchtruth.com/dua/index.php?dua=34

[422] 'Contaminated 'Zam Zam' holy water from Mecca sold in UK', BBC News,Accessed: 5th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/uk-england-london-13267205

[423] Sahih Muslim 2045 a, Sahih Muslim 1986 a, Sahih al-Bukhari 5628, Sahih al-Bukhari 5376
[424] 'Sarvet B (Jan 2013). "Childhood obsessive-compulsive disorder.." Pediatrics in review / American Academy of Pediatrics 34 (1): 19–27; quiz 28. doi:10.1542/pir.34-1-19. PMID 23281359'
[425] 'Frequently Asked Questions on Middle East Respiratory Syndrome Coronavirus (MERS-CoV)', World Health Organization, Accessed: 11th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.who.int/csr/disease/coronavirus_infections/faq/en/

[426] 'Cognitive Behavioral Therapy Techniques That Work', Psychology today, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/in-practice/201212/cognitive-behavioral-therapy-techniques-work

[427] 'Mental Health Center', Web MD, Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.webmd.com/mental-health/news/20000427/ocd-possibly-hereditary

[428] 'Revisiting the Identity of the pre-Islamic Allah at Mecca Pt. 1', Answering Islam,Accessed: 10th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/authors/shamoun/preislamic_allah1.html

Ibn Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah - The Life of Muhammad Translated by A. Guillaume. , Oxford: Oxford University Press, . p 85 footnote 2.

[429] Sahih Bukhari 4:54:491
[430] Sahih Muslim 388 a
[431] Sahih Bukhari 1:11:582
[432] Sahih Muslim 2:462
[433] Sahih Bukhari 9:88:214
[434] Sahih Bukhari 1:10:513
[435] Sahih Bukhari 4:52:111
[436] Sahih Muslim 4:1032
[437] Sahih Muslim 24:5279

[438] 'UK: Enforcement of Islamic Law, No Church Bells But 'Let Islam prayer call ring' from loudspeakers in towns and cities across Britain', Pamela Geller, Accessed: 5th May 2015, Source: from: http://pamelageller.com/2010/04/ukl-enforcement-of-islamic-law-no-church-bells-but-let-islam-prayer-call-ring.html/

[439] Sahih Bukhari 7:71:592
[440] Abu Dawud 28:3875
[441] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:189
[442] Abu Dawud 41:5111
[443] Sahih Bukari 4:54:433

[444] Sahih Muslim 1435 a
[445] Sahih Bukhari 4:52:74i
[446] Sahih Bukhari 2:17:149
[447] Sahih Muslim 4:862
[448] Sahih Bukhari 2:17:149

[449] Mishkat 1:245

'Heated water is classified into two kinds:', Al-Ifta, Accessed: 18th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.alifta.net/Fatawa/FatawaChapters.aspx?languagename=en&View=Page&PageID=65&PageNo=1&BookID=15

[450] Ibn Majah 1:31:3487
[451] Sahih Bukhari 2:18:158
[452] Sahih Muslim 23:5113, Sahih Muslim 564 b

[453] 'Languages, Scripts, Transliteration and Pronunciation.', , Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://apsara.transapex.com/glossary/languages-scripts-transliteration-pronunciation/

[454] 'Apsara', New World Encyclopedia, Accessed: 13th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.newworldencyclopedia.org/entry/Apsara

'Precolonial India in Practice : Society, Region, and Identity in Medieval - Andhra Austin Cynthia Talbot Assistant Professor of History and Asian Studies University of Texas p 146'
[455] 'Zoroastrianism', Heritage Institute, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://heritageinstitute.com/zoroastrianism/death/index.htm#chinvat

[456] Sahih Bukhari 1:6:301

[457] Gershom Scholem (2007), "DEMONS, DEMONOLOGY", Encyclopaedia Judaica 5 (2nd ed.), Gale, pp. 572–578

Susannah Heschel (2007), "LILITH", Encyclopaedia Judaica 13 (2nd ed.), Gale, pp. 17–20
[458] 'Muslim-Western Tensions Persist', Pew Research Center, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.pewglobal.org/2011/07/21/Muslim-western-tensions-persist/

[459] 'Egyptian paper: Israel-India nuke test caused tsunami', Prison Planet, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/january2005/060105nuketest.htm

'Haiti organ harvesting claims false', Jerusalem Post, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.jpost.com/International/Haiti-organ-harvesting-claims-false

[460] 'Hamas: Israel distributes libido-increasing gum in Gaza', Ynet News, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.ynetnews.com/articles/1,7340,L-3746017,00.html

'Islamic Hatred in the Heartland', FrontPageMag, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://archive.frontpagemag.com/readArticle.aspx?ARTID=30943

'Iran: Zionists spread homosexuality to control world', Jerusalem Post, Accessed: 24th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.jpost.com/International/Iran-Zionists-spread-homosexuality-to-control-world

[461] Bruce and Sanderson, Specific Phobias, p. 4.

Rachman, "The Conditioning Theory of Fear Acquisition", p. 375.

[462] Sahih Bukhari 1:9:490, Sahih Muslim 24:5248
[463] Sahih Muslim 10:3811
[464] Sahih Muslim 16:2839, Sahih Muslim 16:2840, Sahih Muslim 24:5248
[465] Sahih Muslim 4:1032
[466] Sahih Muslim 32:6345, Sahih Muslim 32:6346, Sahih Muslim 32:6348
[467] Abu Dawud 1:66, 1:67

[468] 'Mickey Mouse must die, says Saudi Arabian cleric', The Telegraph, Accessed: 28th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/saudiarabia/2963744/Mickey-Mouse-must-die-says-Saudi-Arabian-cleric.html

[469] Sahih Bukhari 3:29:54, Sahih Bukhari 4:54:532
[470] Sahih Muslim 7:2719, Sahih Muslim 23:4994

[471] '"She was the best of Allah's creatures to me after Abu Talib." .. The prophet was referring to Fatima, the mother of Ali."', "Kanz Al Umal" (The Treasure of the Workers) by Ali Ibn Husam Aldin, Accessed: , Source: from:

[472] 'Oedipus complex', Encyclopædia Britannica, Accessed: 18th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/425451/Oedipus-complex

[473] 'Psychosexual Stages', Simply Psychology, Accessed: 19th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.simplypsychology.org/psychosexual.html

[474] 'Connecting the Past and the Present: Healing Abandonment and Abuse through Awareness', Linda Joy Myers, PhD., Accessed: 18th February 2015, Source: from: http://memoriesandmemoirs.com/2009/03/connecting-the-past-and-the-present-healing-abandonment-and-abuse-through-awareness/

[475] 'Chapter 3: Section 4: Freud's Stages of Psychosexual Development', All Psyche - Dr. Christopher L. Heffner , Accessed: 18th February 2015, Source: from: http://allpsych.com/psychology101/sexual_development/#.VORLrrCUdFQ

'Essentials of Psychology: Concepts and Applications By Jeffrey Nevid p 388

[476] 'Life of the Muhammad', Religion Facts, Accessed: 23rd February 2015, Source: from: http://www.religionfacts.com/islam/history/prophet.htm

[477] 'Adult Suckling', Wikiislam, Accessed: 23rd February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Adult_Suckling

[478] Sahih Muslim 8:3425

[479] Quran 4:23

[480] 'Sawda was fat', Wikiislam, Accessed: 18th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines#Sawda

[481] Lisak, David (2002). "Understanding the Predatory Nature of Sexual Violence." Violence and Victims, Vol 17, No. 1, 2002. p 4 Retrieved 10 June 2014.

[482] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Rape', Wikiislam, Accessed: 18th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur'an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Rape

[483] 'For ISIS, rape is a calculated strategy', Haaretz, Accessed: 28th January 2015, Source: from: http://www.haaretz.com/news/world/.premium-1.632765

[484] 'What Causes Sexual Addiction?', Psych Central, Accessed: 11th February 2015, Source: from: http://psychcentral.com/lib/what-causes-sexual-addiction/000744

[485] 'Sexual addiction', Wikipedia, Accessed: 11th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sexual_addiction

'Sex Addiction', Legal Profession Assistance Conference, Accessed: 11th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.lpac.ca/main/Courses_01/sex.aspx

[486] 'List of Muhammad's Wives and Concubines', Wikiislam, Accessed: 11th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/List_of_Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines

[487] Sahih Muslim 8:3240

[488] Malik 362:1221

[489] Qur'an 2:223

[490] 'Daniel Pipes', , Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.danielpipes.org/comments/78963

[491] 'Tabaqat v. 8 p. 223 Publisher Entesharat-e Farhang va Andisheh Tehran 1382 solar h (2003) Translator Dr. Mohammad Mahdavi Damghani', , Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from:

'Mariyah the Sex Slave of the holy Prophet', Faith Freedom, Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.faithfreedom.org/Articles/sina/mariyah.htm

[492] Quran 66:1-2

[493] 'Muhammad Husayn Haykal, The Life of Muhammad, tran. Isma'il Raji al-Faruqi [American Trust Publications, USA 1976; Malaysian edition by Islamic Book Trust], pp. 436-438', , Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from:

'Their Rebellion', Answering Islam, Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Responses/Osama/umar_mary5.htm

[494] Quran 33:53

[495] Qur'an 33:37

[496] Sahih Muslim 8:3249, Sahih Muslim 8:3252, Sahih Muslim 8:3253, Sahih Muslim 8:3258

[497] Abu Dawud 11:2101

[498] 'Don't take back the mahr', Wikiislam, Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Purpose_of_the_Mahr#Temporary_marriage_vs._apologetics

[499] Sahih Muslim 8:3255

[500] '72 Virgins', Wikiislam, Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/72_Virgins

[501] 'Von Krafft-Ebing, Richard (1922). Psychopathia Sexualis. Translated to English by Francis Joseph Rebman. Medical Art Agency. pp. 552–560. ISBN 1-871592-55-0

'Freud, Sigmund Three Contributions to the Theory of Sex Mobi Classics pages 18-20

'Forel, Auguste (1908). The Sexual Question: A scientific, psychological, hygienic and sociological study for the cultured classes. Translated to English by C.F. Marshall, MD. Rebman. pp. 254–255.

[502] 'Does sexual abuse in childhood cause pedophilia: an exploratory study.', NCBI,Accessed: 12th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/2082860

[503] 'Forel, Auguste (1908). The Sexual Question: A scientific, psychological, hygienic and sociological study for the cultured classes. Translated to English by C.F. Marshall, MD. Rebman. pp. 254–255

[504] 'Freud, Sigmund Three Contributions to the Theory of Sex Mobi Classics pages 18-20

[505] Sahih Bukhari Vol. 9, Book 87, Hadith 140

[506] Sahih Bukhari Volume 7, Book 62, Number 18

[507] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:18

[508] ' Ordoni, Abu M. (1987). Fatima the Gracious, p. 27. Qum: Ansariyan Publications',, Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from:

[509] Abu-Dawud 2:2116, Sahih Bukhari 5:58:236, Sahih Bukhari 7:62:64, Sahih Bukhari 7:62:65, Sahih Bukhari 7:62:88, Abu Dawud 41:4915

[510] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:90

[511] Sahih Bukhari 1:6:298

[512] Abu Dawud 13:2380

Musnad Ahmad - Hadith No. 16245

Al-Adab al-Mufrad al-Bukhari 1183

'Al-Amin Al-Ma'moun - Biography of Muhammad, Chapter: “The first people to believe in the prophet.”

[513] 'Hasan ibn Ali', Wikipedia, Accessed: 23rd April 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hasan_ibn_Ali

[514] Sahih Bukhari 8:73:27

[515] Sahih Bukhari Volume 8, Book 73, Number 151

[516] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:224

[517] Sahih Bukhari 7:62:16, Sahih Bukhari 7:62:17

[518] Abu Dawud 38:4390

[519] 'Sawda gave her night to Aisha to win favour with Muhammad', Wikiislam,Accessed: 13th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammads_Wives_and_Concubines#Sawda

[520] 'Ibn Ishaq, The Life of Muhammad: A Translation of Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah, translated by A. Guillaume [Oxford University Press, Karachi], p. 311

Musnad Ahmad, Number 25636

Sahih Bukhari 7:63:182

[521] Quran 24:59

Quran 65:4

'Puberty - Girls', USC, Accessed: 13th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.webcitation.org/query?url=http://web.archive.org/web/20071225201745/http://www.usc.edu/dept/MSA/fundamentals/pillars/fasting/tajuddin/fast_21.html&date=2012-02-15

[522] '"Thighing" Aisha', Wikiislam, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Aisha#Fatwas

'Fatwa No : 92051 Meaning of Mufaakhathah', Islam Web, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.islamweb.net/emainpage/index.php?page=showfatwa&Option=FatwaId&Id=92051

'PEDOPHILIA LAWS FROM ISLAMIC-FATWA.NET Question 1809', Faith Freedom,Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.faithfreedom.org/Articles/JenniferKing50718p2.htm

[523] 'Ruling on masturbation and how to cure the problem', Islam QA, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://islamqa.info/en/329

[524] 'Fatwas', Wikiislam, Accessed: 13th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Aisha#Fatwas

[525] 'Childhood sexual abuse and subsequent gynaecological conditions', Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynaecologists - Pavan Kaliray, James Drife

[526] 'Cross Dressing and Islam: An examination of Muhammad's Dress Code',Answering Islam, Accessed: 18th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/Responses/Abualrub/mhd_cross_dressing1.htm

[527] 'Aisha Bewley translation - VII: The one who gave a gift to his friend and aimed to do so at a time when he was with one of his wives rather than another', Aisha Bewley, Accessed: 23rd April 2015, Source: from: http://bewley.virtualave.net/bukhari20.html#gifts

[528] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Muhammad and Cross-Dressing', Wikiislam,Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Muhammad_and_Cross-Dressing

'Reexamining Muhammad's Cross-Dressing', Answering Islam, Accessed: 23rd April 2015, Source: from: http://www.answering-islam.org/authors/shamoun/rebuttals/abualrub/mhd_crossdressing3.html

[529] 'Transvestites and cross-dressing', Netdoctor, Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.netdoctor.co.uk/sexandrelationships/transvesticism.htm

[530] Deuteronomy 22:5

[531] 'Sexual Behavior: Problems and Management By Nathaniel McConaghy p 148'

[532] 'Bacha bazi', Wikipedia, Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bacha_bazi

[533] ''Bacha Bazi' artists discuss Afghani culture with experts', The Dartmouth,Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://thedartmouth.com/2013/08/13/bacha-bazi-artists-discuss-afghani-culture-with-experts/

[534] 'Afghanistan's 'dancing boys' are invisible victims', The Washington Post,Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.washingtonpost.com/world/asia_pacific/afganistans-dancing-boys-are-invisible-victims/2012/04/04/gIQAyreSwS_story.html

[535] 'What Is an Oedipal Complex?', about.com, Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://psychology.about.com/od/oindex/g/def_oedipuscomp.htm

[536] 'Khadija bint Khuwaylid', Wikipedia, Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khadija_bint_Khuwaylid

[537] 'Master Narratives of Islamist Extremism By Jeffry R. Halverson, Steven R. Corman, H. L. Goodall Jr. p 40'

[538] 'Hatshepsut', Wikipedia, Accessed: 16th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hatshepsut

[539] 'Necrophilia', Wikipedia, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Necrophilia

[540] 'Necrophilia ', Stephen J. Hucker, MB, BS, FRCP(C), FRCPsych, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.forensicpsychiatry.ca/paraphilia/necro.htm

[541] Islam: Evil in the Name of God By Jake Neuman p 111

[542] Sahih Bukhari 4:54:464

[543] Quran 46:9, Sahih Bukhari Volume 4, Book 51, Number 16

[544] Quran 4:23

[545] 'Moroccan Cleric: Husband May Have Sex with Dead Wife's Corpse; Women May Use Carrots as Vibrators', Courtesy of Memri TV - "The Internet 2011-2012",Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=D1uuNHp9Mxg

[546] 'Rosman, J. P.; Resnick, P. J. (1 June 1989). "Sexual attraction to corpses: A psychiatric review of necrophilia" (PDF/HTML). Bulletin of the American Academy of Psychiatry and the Law 17 (2): 153–163. PMID 2667656'

'Necrophilia', Wikipedia, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Necrophilia

[547] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Hell', Wikiislam, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Hell

[548] Sahih Bukhari Volume 9, Book 93, Number 601

[549] Aggrawal, Anil. (August 2009). "A new classification of necrophilia." Journal of Forensic and Legal Medicine 16 (6): 316–20. doi:10.1016/j.jflm.2008.12.023. PMID 19573840

'Necrophilia', Wikipedia, Accessed: 17th February 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Necrophilia

[550] Understanding Muhammad By Ali Sina p146'

[551] 'Micropenis: Etiology, Diagnosis and Treatment Approaches', NCBI, Accessed: 11th April 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3890219/

[552] 'Sahih Bukhari 1:5:268, Ibn Sa'd, Kitab Tabaqat Al-Kubra, Vol. 8, p. 200, Ibn Sa'd, Kitab Tabaqat Al-Kubra, Vol., p. 139'

[553] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:233

Sahih Muslim 2:572 See Also Sahih Muslim 2:566, Sahih Muslim 2:567, Sahih Muslim 2:568, Sahih Muslim 2:569, Sahih Muslim 2:570, Sahih Muslim 2:571

[554] 'How Erectile Dysfunction And Premature Ejaculation Are Related', National male medical clinics, Accessed: 13th February 2015, Source: from: http://www.nationalmalemedicalclinics.com/blog/how-erectile-dysfunction-and-premature-ejaculation-are-related-bdh/

[555] 'Qur'an, Hadith and Scholars:Al-'Azl', Wikiislam, Accessed: 13th February 2015, Source: from: http://wikiislam.net/wiki/Qur%27an,_Hadith_and_Scholars:Al-%27Azl

[556] 'HYDROGEN SULFIDE AND CARBONYL SULFIDE', CDC, Accessed: 25th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.atsdr.cdc.gov/toxprofiles/tp114-c2.pdf

[557] Sireteanu, R; Oertel, V; Mohr, H; Linden, D; Singer, W (2008). "Graphical illustration and functional neuroimaging of visual hallucinations during prolonged blindfolding: A comparison to visual imagery." Perception 37 (12): 1805–1821

[558] Mason, O; Brady, F (2009). "The psychotomimetic effects of short-term sensory deprivation." Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease 197 (10): 783–785. doi:10.1097/NMD.0b013e3181b9760b. PMID 19829208

[559] 'Sensory deprivation - Negative effects', Wikipedia, Accessed: 27th March 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sensory_deprivation#Negative_effects

[560] 'Can Lack of Food Make You Hallucinate?', Live strong, Accessed: 27th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.livestrong.com/article/546782-can-lack-of-food-make-you-hallucinate/

'Signs & Symptoms of Starvation Mode', Live strong, Accessed: 27th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.livestrong.com/article/458832-signs-symptoms-of-starvation-mode/

[561] Moon-o-theism, Volume II of II By Yoel Natan - p 362

[562] 'AN INTRODUCTION TO ISLAM', Urantia Book Fellowship, Accessed: 27th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.urantiabook.org/archive/readers/islam-introduction.htm

[563] Lewis, Bernard (1967), The Assassins: a Radical Sect of Islam, pp 30-31, Oxford University Press

[564] 'How cannabis can trigger schizophrenia', Daily Mail, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/health/article-126056/How-cannabis-trigger-schizophrenia.html

'Cannabis-Induced Bipolar Disorder with Psychotic Features', NCBI, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2811144/

[565] 'Schizophrenia-like psychosis following traumatic brain injury: a chart-based descriptive and case-control study.', NCBI, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/11232911

'The Muslim 'prayer bump' and Traumatic Brain Injury', Examiner, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.examiner.com/article/the-Muslim-prayer-bump-and-traumatic-brain-injury

[566] 'Syphilis - CDC Fact Sheet', CDC, Accessed: 29th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.cdc.gov/std/syphilis/stdfact-syphilis.htm

'Syphilis', Patient, Accessed: 29th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.patient.co.uk/health/syphilis-leaflet

[567] 'Neurosyphilis presenting as schizophrenialike psychosis.', NCBI, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/11186166

[568] 'TODAY'S BAAL WORSHIPERS', WND, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.wnd.com/2008/12/83960/

'RITUALS OF DIONYSUS: GREAT DIONYSIA', University of Houston, Accessed: 28th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.class.uh.edu/mcl/classics/Dion/Rituals_Dion.html

Paul, Artemis, and the Jews in Ephesus, Volume 80 By Rick Strelan - p 92

[569] 'Sexually Transmitted Infections and Sexual Function in Relation to Male Fertility',NCBI, Accessed: 29th March 2015, Source: from: http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3604566/

[570] Sahih Bukhari 1:4:189

[571] 'Syphilis - Secondary', Wikipedia, Accessed: 23rd April 2015, Source: from: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Syphilis

[572] Sahih Bukhari Volume 5, Book 59, Number 713

G.M. College of Education
Raipur, Bantalab
Jammu.
Acc No. 5339
Dated 29/3/2024

CPSIA information can be obtained
at www.ICGtesting.com
Printed in the USA
LVOW04s1208170719
496615LV00019BA/651/P

9 780994 362988

"I shall cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve" - Quran 3:151

Is Islam a "religion of peace"? Was Muhammad the true and final prophet of God? Is the Quran the fulfilment of the Bible, and legitimately continuing the traditions of the Judeo-Christian scriptures?

Perhaps one of the most audacious, shocking, unthinkable and highly controversial ideas to ever be conceived, The People vs Muhammad places the founding father of Islam on trial for crimes against humanity, and to challenge his self-proclaimed authority. With the growing threat of home-grown Muslim jihadist terrorist attacks and the ominous cataclysm of a global holy war, there's no doubt Islam has become a burdensome issue which has our own western governments perplexed.

This book series intends to investigate the true ideology of Islam, to ascertain with reason and logic the legitimacy of Muhammad's claim and core teachings of his cult. Throughout this series, author J.K Sheindlin carefully analyses the Quran and the Islamic texts legalistically to expose the shocking truth pertaining to Muhammad's advocation for:
Pedophilia, honor killings, sex slavery, prostitution, racism, extortion, murder, psychological indoctrination, intellectual terrorism, censorship, grand larceny, racketeering, domestic violence, gender inequality, and much more!

In this powerful series, the first installment *Psychological analysis* delves deep into Muhammad's past and uncovers disturbing facts which undoubtedly prove to be the origins of his multiple psychopathological disorders. Using entirely the Islamic sources in reference to contemporary psychiatric-medical archives, J.K Sheindlin details Muhammad's extensive catalogue of mental illnesses which include:
Psychopathy, Gynophobia, Napoleon Complex, Schizophrenia, Narcissistic Personality Disorder, Messiah-God Complex, Obsessive Compulsive Disorder, Athazagorophobia, Oedipus Complex, Sex-addiction, Pedophilia, and Necrophilia.

Furthermore, the author also hypothesizes a convincing argument based on medical science, which debunks Muhammad's first revelation. These external factors being:
Volcanic gas inhalation, sensory deprivation, starvation, dehydration, brain damage and Syphilis.

Written to provoke a rational response from both Muslim and western readers, the verdict is ultimately decided by the public to determine if Muhammad's claim to prophethood is legitimate.

"All that is necessary for the triumph of evil is that good men do nothing" - Edmund Burke

J.K Sheindlin has spent over 10 years studying multiple translations of the Islamic texts and the cultural values according to Islam. The author's research is entirely based on a wealth of certified academic publications, lectures and various Islamic commentaries. Sheindlin continues to work passionately for the search for truth, and to defend western constitutional freedoms against anti-democratic political ideologies like Islam.

ISBN 978-0-9943629-8-8
90000
9 780994 362988